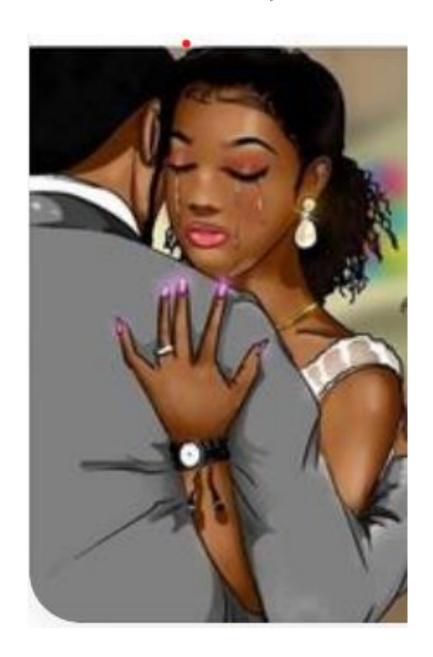
LET LOVE LEAD

SEASON 4 PART 2



BY SABZ A.K.A SHAMISO (0772 110 988)

CHAPTER 1

Manyara

I felt as if a wound had been opened again kunzwa kurwadziwa pamoyo chaipo ndakarivhara door kwakugara pa floor chaipo and cried. Ndakachema zvekuti then after kunge 30 mins the door opened it was Str Fungai. She didn't say anything but assisted me kuenda pa bed. Pakabva pauya vamwe sister kwakubva vanditi vakundibaya injection. Ndakabaiwa ari 2 and I fell asleep ipapo.

Ndakazomuka patova paye kwakuona Mhamha na Mhamha Matibire vakagara paside pe Bed. Ndainzwa zvangu a mild head ache. Ndakamover gumbo kwakunzwa kunge ndine chakandibata.

Mhamha "Be carefiul waiswa machine we bp kumakumbo"

Vakabva vabata remote ye bed kwakuita iite zvekugara.

Mhamha Matibire " Wakunzwa sei mwana wangu"

Ndakabata maziso ne one hand. Ndaibiridzira kuvatarisa..... Ndairwadziwa

Me " Ndanani mhamha"

Ndakaremerwa kwakutanga kuchema

Mhamha Matibire "Aiwa mwana wangu ini handina kuuya kuzokuchemedza ndangopihwawo mukana wekuti ndikuone. Kana usati wakunzwa zvakanaka its ok ndinogona kuenda when you are ready we can always visit.

Mutauriro wa Mai Va Joe waindisvika pamoyo. Hapana shuwa zvavakatadza and to be honest it wasn't fair. She had already stood up vachindipuruzira pa gumbo.

Me " Aiwa Mhamha its ok am ready to see you, "

Still misodzi yaingoyerera. She turned back and we hugged. Ndakambodaro ndichichema na ivo vachichemawo... Ndakaona Mai Lovely vachibuditsa hankie mubag vakupukutawo maziso. After a while mhamha matibire vakagara pasi. There was silence chaiyo kwakubva Mai Matibire vaoneka ndikasara na Mhamha.

Mhamha "Unoda kudzora ndangariro dzako Manyara uite semunhu mukuru ehe zvinorwadza tinozviziva but its not the end of the world. Tarisa isu zvatakaitirwa na Baba vako wakambondiona ndarasa mbereko here I am here still strong and going. Zvichapera but unoda kuti iwewe uzvibatsire to heal.

Me "Zvakaoma hazvo Mhamha everything was going on well and on my wedding day here Mhamha dai zvakaitika pamwe uyezve Joe kurara na Sharon here

mhamha munoziva here kuti Sharon aigara ari ku inbox kwangu achingoita zviri funny kusvika akunditi ndimuite maiguru kana kumboziva zvangu"

Mhamha "Ko satan ndozvaanotoda zve but isu hatibvume kukurirwa ne wakaipa. Uchasara wozvikuvadza kana kufa chaiko kana kuuraya mwana wako anenge a looser ndiani apa ndiwe no one else. And ukafa unenge watomuchatisa Joe wacho

Me "Handichisina basa naye ini mhamha. Joe nyangwe akachiroora hake Shez I don't give a damn ngavaroorane"

Mhamha "Saka chauri kukwidzira bp yako ipapo chii ini handidi munhu anoita kunge dzisina kuti kwesere nhaika. You need to calm down wonzwa then wotaker time yako kufunga kwete kuita kunge huku yadamburwa musoro. Tati wani zvinorwadza but ukaramba uchidai you are only killing yourself"

Vachipedza kutaura door rakavhurwa kwakutarisa kuona Sue achipinda. Akafambisa kuuya pandiri we hugged and we started to cry. Pakachemewa kani...
Takazonyararidzwa na Sister Fungai.

Str Fungai "Aiwa vanhu vari kuuya muno mukati chemei moregedza nhaika. Hakuna afirwa guys plus munoita kuti patient yangu irambe iri muno hanty muri kuona machine we Bp uyu ka. Bp ikazonyanyisa she will have complications

Sue akabva abva pandiri kwakugara pasi. Ndakamboti Zii Mhamha kwakuti

"Ini regai ndimbobude zvangu ndichadzoka nana Mai Ane. Imbotaura ne umwe wako Sue. Zviri kutaurwa na Sister avo ndabvira kudhara kumuonesa. Achazvikuvadza Joe anongoenda uchisara wega ipapo a looser ndiwe not Joe wanzwa"

Sue "Ehoyi mhamha"

Vakabva vafamba vakabuda.

Me "Sue ndarwadziwa ini Ndarwadziwa kani Sue..

Her "I know shaa I know babie but lets try kuzvishingisa Manyara for the babys saka the baby is our first priority here.

Me "Shamwari yako Sue Joe zvaanondiitira soo ka aiwa kana

Sue "Lets not go there now Manyara let's focus on you and not Joe. Pandakangonzwa kuti wamuka I decided to come back home to be with you love"

Me "Thank you Sue I really need you shaa. I am sorry ndiri kukuomesera iwe une nhumbu yakowo"

Sue "Nhumbu inozivei zvayo iyi.... We are friends and we need to be there for each other... Do me a favour I want you to deliver our baby so usa stresser

Zvanga zvakaoma hazvo munoziva ndaiti ndikafunga our wedding then the ending ndairwadziwa ndoda my moments na Joe I just wished every thing never happened.

Mhamha vakazodzoka na Mai Ane na Bamkuru we had our moments but they eventually left me. Doctor akati I needed to rest. Kwandiri having people around was good pane kugara in isolence I couldn't keep thinking of what Joe did to me...

3 days later.

I was discharged from Hospital. Bamkuru Baba Ane ndovakandiendesa kumba. I could now walk freely and I felt fit zvangu. Even ma drugs andainwa anga areducwa... My doctors had recommended I get rest and not to think too much especially for the babies sake.

I was happy to be home away from Hospital but ndaingorwadziwa mumoyo just because I had said goodbye to this place ndichitarisira kuti I was now going to a new family. Misodzi yakangotanga kuyerera yega

Mhamha " Ndozvandisingade izvozvo uri kuchemei Manyara"

Handina hangu kuvadaira... Takati garei then Mai Ane vachibva vauya. She didn't say much zvavo but I could see she was feeling my pain

Takambogara musilence. We were seated as family Ini, Mhamha, Mai Ane na Mutsa... Mhamha then prayed vachitenda Mwari nechipo chehupenyu..

One thing I realised was I had to be strong for my baby... Week rakadarika Sue had moved in. Everyday we would talk and talk and talk na Sue and for sure she was doing a great job.. Dzimwe nguva ndaiti ndikagara ndofunga my relationship na Joe misodzi yoerera I wondered if I would ever get over him maybe I should give myself time I thought. Apa Sue aiti akandiona aibva anditsiura...

Ndakanga ndisina phone zvangu ndanga ndakati ndoda kumbomira zve phone. Kutaura chokwadi I was avoiding Joe calling me or texting me and my other friends and Joe's family. I just wanted to be me ne myself...

Sunday I refused to go to church. I wasn't ready for a public appearance yet. Of course vanhu ve kuchurch knew hanty ndivo vaindinamatira here.

Sue

It wasn't easy at all being there for Manyara I knew she needed me more than anyone else especially when it came to this issue.

Ndakambomira madays ndiripo but I eventually went back kuSA I was always up to date ne zvanga zvichiitika kuZim until she woke up kwakudzoka.

I was in communication na Joe. I didn't understand him at first but ndakazonzwisisa zvangu. But one thing we agreed was I wasn't going to sacrifice my friendship na Manyara for his sake. Yes ndaida kuti vadzokerane but if Manyara didn't want I was going to respect her decision. Zvinorwadza I imagined myself in her shoes on your happiest day your wedding day. Kana ndimiwo anopafamba sei. The trauma and all ummm hameno.

It was now a week since she came out of hospital she cried everyday and I lost count of how many times per day. Truly speaking I think the environment yekumba didn't do her well. I thought to myself she may need a holiday away from everyone ari ega to refresh zvinogona kumuitira...

Sunday as we were having breakfast tiri 2... Joe called me. Ndakatoona zvekudaira pana Manyara zvaisabuda so I excused myself.



Me: Ndeipi

Him: Mushe urisey

Me: Great and you??

Him: Ndizvowo how is my wife??

Me : Ari nani zvake she is recovering well

Him: Better ko has she said anything about us

Me : She just cries alot shaa haaa wakamurwadzisa

Him: liish am sorry so what do you think shaa is it ok to speak to her now??

Me: Umm hameno shaa I was actually thinking maybe you should give her some time to herself so that she finds herself. Izvozvo she can make wrong decisions and all.

Him: Ko Mai Ane has she said anything about zvekudzosa mari etc

Me: No she hasn't I think na ivo vari kuona situation on the ground she wouldn't be that stupid. Zvese zvavaiita zviya vaiwana simba nekuti anga asipo on the ground now she is well and back to normal simba ravo raveshoma..

Him: True... Do me a favour shaa unongomu taper muchitaura I just want to hear her voice

Me : Kkkk ok hayaa Jonathan

Him: Usaseke zve

Me: Ndichaita anyway bye

Him: Thanks byee...

Ndakangoseka hangu ndakudzokera kuna Manyara. Ndakasvika akagara zvake mheno kwaiva ne pfungwa dzake...I was hurting for her haisi nyore weduwe...

Jonathan

The counselors recommended that it was enough for now so I should give her time to heal before I talk to her about us. Iiish yaaa zvakaoma manzwa now that I know what being foolish can cause handidi kuona munhu kadzi mberi kwangu futi...

I missed her even more with everyday that passed and my baby too... Pakapera week I asked Sue how she was but aingoti she keeps crying. I was hurt at least dai anditendera ndaimuonawo but I had to follow ma instructions ema doctors.

Dad " Joe why don't you go kubasa as we wait for Manyara to get better

Vakadaro daddy Sunday evening while we were having our supper.

Mum " Good idea. But hameno kuti wakazodini ne nyaya ya Shez

Dad " Ummmm Mbuya va Troy zvabva nekupiko izvozvo...

Mum " Just asking Daddy. Isu tiri vanhu vanonamata handina kuti we are taking her but mwana uya is our blood our family and Joe anofani...

Daddy "Blood!! Family!! What makes you so sure. Mahure unomaziva mushe here iwewe. That girl is fake... if you add 1 +1 pa issue yavo haife yakaita 2 inotoita 3. To me it looks like she was desperately in love with Jonathan ini personally I found her coming out of Joe's room one day achiita semunhu abatikidzwa zvake. If Joe did anything to her. She seduced him yes and nhumbu iyoyo haisi ya Joe she saw kuti atorara na Joe out of desperation mheno waakatsvaga akamuitisa nhumbu

Ummm I really hadn't thought about Dad's opinion that was really good thinking.

Tete " Zviri kutaurwa na mukoma zvinenge zviri correct hazvo according to Daisy ndozvaari munhu wacho and Daisy anototi akamboita inonzi chii zviya mazoe orange crush Kkkk pana Joe wacho. So it's possible when desperate you can do anything. Anyway let me handle it before I go back next week but one.

Mum " Ndazvinzwa but endai Tete munoona kuti zvakamira sei. Ini ndinogona kuenda

Dad " Muchiendepi. Zvemuroora wenyu mapedza here kana muri kushaya zvekuita zvivharirei mumba umo muchinamata she needs those prayers"

Everyone laughed

After supper ndakadeedzwa na Daddy kubedroom nenyaya yekudzokera kubasa... Ndaisada

Him " Healing is a process wanzwa Jonah. You can't just sit and watch ka

Me " But am working from Harare office wani

Him "But you know you have obligations you need to go and do a proper had over. Then woenda kubasa kwako kuAmerica. I think go unotaura na boss wako from the sound of things he needs you at work.

Me " Yaaa ndizvowo but what happens to Me and Manyara

Him " She will heal and unotaura naye wave ikoko I know she will miss you... being far from each other can help too. If she misses you when you are away she is bound to make a good decision.. You don't need to worry much ane nhumbu yako you are safe

Me " Ok dad I think ndichambokumbira baba Troy kuti ndimuone before ndaenda

Dad " Good idea... isu tiripo you don't need to worry stereki

Me " Thank you Dad"

Ndakarara ndataura na Baba Troy and he said vachaona this week. I was happy though I was going to miss her big time...

CHAPTER 2

Lovely

Manyara anga abuda muchipatara I was happy kuti finally she had come around. I loved my sister and wished good for her. But not with Jonathan maya that guy was there to just ruin her happiness mukaona murume anotangira kunetsa nezvevakadzi asati aroora munoti anga chinje pakadaro here. Vakuru vakataura wani kuti shiri ine muririro wayo hairegedze.

Of late Bruce was coming home late achingoti kubasa. I had been going for check ups but nothing had changed pandiri I was getting worried. Moyo wairwadza chaiko ndichimuona Bruce and I knew he was sexually starved and I couldn't give it to him. Ndakambo suggester kuti let's just try but he refused hanzi we are not in a hurry and he said he was coping well. I wasn't convinced I wanted to satisfy him it was a matter of time he will look for it elsewhere and izvo ndaisada I couldn't imagine him bringing in a second wife.

One day Sue called me



Me: Hie Sue

Her: Akoma murisei

Me: Mushe dear. How are you and the bun in the oven

Her: Tiri right murisei imi ne muviri

Me : Ndiri nani zvangu dear

Her: Akoma hameno pamwe ndamhanya but I was thinking healing yaManyara inogona kunonoka especially ari in this environment yekumba. I have been with her for almost 2 weeks now but ummm hapana change anongochema uyu

Me: Achichemerei anozviitisa Manyara. You can't keep on crying over that guy Joe after what he did. Sue convince your friend to move on

Her: Zvese tiri kuita but I think she needs time to herself time to find herself it will help her. This environment is not helping

Me: Ummm maybe anogona kuuya kuno.. Asi Joe ari kuuya ikoko here

Her: No haasi.... ikoko kunogona kuita or maybe if you can I was thinking of organising a holiday for her far away from people where she can relax

Me: Ooh ok great idea any where in mind

Her: Yes Capetown I talked to my hubby ari kuti his boss Sam has a holiday home in Capetown so we can arrange on that

Me: Fair enough will brief baba Ane and come back to you

Her: Ok Sis..

Ndakacutter phone it was a good idea zvayo she needed her space but kana achienda I wouldn't want her to be in touch na Joe. ZvaJoe zvinofanirwa kupera chaiko.

When Bruce came back I discussed it with him and he saw it as a good idea

Him " Yaaa it's a good idea zvayo. Let's also hope Bamnini is in agreement too

Me "Bamnini vapi??"

Him " Ko hanty she is married here??"

Me "Married!! Haasi married Manyara she seized to be married after her wedding day. If that guy loved my sister angadai akamupawo the respect yaaifanirwa kuwana... he can't claim to love my sister ka

Him "Lovely nanhasi here shaa uchashamisika mainini Manyara vanogona vachitoda murume wavo

Me " I know Manyara more than you she will never do that never

Him If you say so.

Me " So can you help me I want to facilitate for the trip.

Him " No problem anything for her she means alot to me you know.

Those words akasvika pamoyo pangu and in my mind makabva mapinda an idea... What if I get Bruce to fall in love na Manyara??? Yes yes zvinoita manje izvozvo. I wouldn't mind him marrying my sister and tongogara tese tichichengetana woow what a brilliant idea I thought...

Hatina kuzotaura zvinoenda kure. That night ndakanetsekana ne my thoughts but it was good for her Manyara wacho it's not easy being a single mother and iniwo vana vangu vanoda a mother anopota achienda kuma sports kana kuzvikoro zvavo... I had to plan well maybe Manyara anobvuma if I talk to her....

Manyara 🔏

Days passed I couldn't even pray or do anything my heart was heavy. Everyone was just worried about me and my life. To be honest I doubt if I was healing at all. I was trying though but it didn't seem to work. I wanted to be somewhere new somewhere I could be alone just me and my baby infact I needed to move on.

One day I received a call from Str Fungie the lady who was my counselor she was asking if she could come over for a chat. I myself really needed it too so I agreed to later on that day.

Ndichipedza kutaura na Str Fungie ndakapihwa phone na Sue hanzi Mai Ane..



Me: Mamuka sei Mai Ane

Her: Mushe dear urisey na baby wedu

Me: Tiri nani how are my kids iiish miss them wee

Her: You should come over

Me: Wanted to but Mhamha vari kuramba hanzi imbogara panzvimbo one

Lovely thinking

I knew zvangu it's because me and Mhamha were not getting along kubva ndakabatana ne Mutambara family kumirira Manyara

Her: Vachabvuma zvavo. Anyway Sue called and we came to an agreement kuti you need a holiday away from people what do you say

Me: True but like I said will Mhamha agree and ndinoenda kupiwo zvangu

Her: Its not an issue that's why we are here for each other. Bruce ati he will sponsor everything don't worry

Me: But haisi unnecessary expense here iyi

Her: Manyara you are my only sister shaa I will do anything for your happiness

Me: Ok Sis

Hatina kuzotaura zvakawanda zvedu. Ndakageza and dressed in a long summer dress yanga ine slit pamberi apa nhumbu yangu yanga yakuonekawo zvayo.

Kuma 2pm Sue akauya aina Str Fungie... Vakandisvikira ndakagara paveranda ndichidya sadza ne lacto...

Sue "Hezvoo mwana uyu achakupengesa ne lacto apa kazuva kemuna August kachipisa zvako

Fungie " Sadza ne lacto nhai kkk"

Me " Ndisiyei aah

We all laughed. When I finished eating Sue akapinda mumba ndikasara na Str Fungie.

Her " How are you and the baby dear"

Me " We are coping it's not easy"

Her " I know ndepapi pari kunetsa tione kubatsirana

Me " Everything I don't think am able to face the world let alone myself. ...

Her " At some point you will have to so I suggest you keep on trying.... And Jonathan??

Ndakarohwa ne hana to the mention of zita ra Jonathan... ndakamboita quiet

Her " Hello"

Me" What about him??

Her " have you given thoughts about you and him and the baby

Me " I don't want anything to do with him am done with him

She started to laugh

Her " You still haven't thought about it. Uchine hasha Manyara ndaida ubvise hasha dzako idzo and start to use your natural being to think. I am not saying unofanirwa kudzokerana naye if you feel like you can bhoo if you can't that's fine. Anyway I mean serious business now shamwari I really want you to recover. Ukadelayer process it's affecting the bun in the oven. Mabp anokwira tikaita zvimwe...

Me " I am trying but it's painful. Joe akandirwadzisa I am failing to understand kuti why he had to do it.

Her "But he explained wani... maybe you didn't believe him zvako

Me " Even if I did believe him but zvakatoitika and it's affecting me"

Her "Manyara it's time to let go of the pain and move on. Hazvibatsire kuramba uri mu ka cacoon kako ikoko wanzwa... you need to be strong and face the world.

Me " Ok maybe I need time alone. My sister called me earlier on akati they are planning a holiday for me so ndichanofunga ndiri ndega

Her " That good... I want progress Manyara

Me " Cool"

Pakamboita silence then

"Jonathan wants to see you"

Ndakashamisika kwakumutarisa...

Me " What for Str Fungie I am done with him... the more I see him the more it hurts

Her " That's the healing process...

Me " I don't care if that's the only solution in the world I don't want to see him chete

Her " I get you but it's important he won't take long. Angondikumbira and I thought it was ok ndamubyunza kuti ari kudei

Aaah seeing Joe again. Moyo wangu wakarwadza but I guess I had no choice

Me " Ok but not for long"

Her " Ok ndazvinzwa... achauya kuma 6pm

Handina kudaira akazoti garei zvishoma kwakubva atobuda... I wasn't settled Joe was coming here. To be honest I felt like strangling him...

Kuma 6pm vanhu vekumba vakati vakuenda kuBible study kwakubva ndasara ndega na Sue 6.30 pm Joe akabva auya. He called on Sue's phone achibva aenda kunomuvhurira. Ndakasara ndakagara pabed pangu...

I heard them talking sevanhu vaiwirirana vaitofara zvavo. Vakauya kubedroom... Joe achingopinda our eyes met. We kept staring at each other... ndakazotarisa kuside..

Sue " You guys sarai muchitaura regai ndimbobuda...

He took ka stool ke padresser and sat. Pakamboita a moment of silence ndainzwa shungu chaidzo I started kuchema zvangu. Handisati ndakamboitirwa zvakadaro muhupenyu it was painful the man whom I loved... Stabbing you in the heart here amana...

Him " Ndokumbirawo usarambe uchichema "

Me " Taura zvawafambira ubude !!!

Him "I am sorry Manyara ndinokumbirawo undiregererewo it was a mistake

" Mistake!!! Mistake my foot... Mistake inosvika pakuti urarare nemunhu don't tell me about mistakes

Him " Am sorry"

Me " Wapedza ka

Him " No... (_swallowed hard_) I am leaving for Barbados next week.

Me " And so what Jonathan enda unoudza mukadzi wako izvozvi

Him " I am here cause you are my wife

Me " No no no I seized to be your wife the day you slept with Sharon now leave. I don't feel like talking anymore

Him " Ok cool thanks anyway

He stood up in me ndakanzwa tsitsi. I didn't say much akabva atobuda...

Ndakasara ndichitotesa pillow nekuchema. Sue akapinda busy nekundinyaradza....

Madays akafamba from day rakauya Joe mupfungwa dzangu maingo recaller mashoko ake ekuti _I am leaving for Barbados next week_ I fought with my mind to rub it off but zvaingouya...

Mai na Baba Ane vakauya vachiudza Mhamha about the holiday. Mhamha vakamboramba and they started an argument. I could sense it kuti Mhamha na Mai Ane are not in good books I wondered kuti changa chiri chii...

Baba Ane ndovanenge vakazo convincer Mhamha kuti I was going ku SA that's when she agreed. Ini wacho was told kuti ndaizosimuka in 2 days time ndichienda na Bamkuru by air.

Takazosara Mhamha emphasized kuti nyangwe ndisiri kuda zvaJoe but I had to communicate ne my in laws kuti ndakumboenda for a holiday

Mhamha "Because ndiri kungokuchengeta pano but you belong to the Matibire family kusvika zvave official kuti marambana Ndaisada but I just decided kuti ndaingonyora message ndichivaudza...

The following morning ndakamuka ndikanzwa Mhamha vachipopota vari kubedroom I asked Tarie hanzi vari paphone. You could hear zvimwe zvacho and vaitonetsana nemunhu but my name was being mentioned. I didn't know hangu kuti yaiva issue yei chaizvo.

Ndakadecider kuti regai ndinyorere vana Mhamha Matibire na Daddy message. Ndakapihwa my phone na Sue ndiye aigara nayo kwakunyora kuti

Makadini henyu Mhamha na Daddy. Ndambofunga kuenda away for a holiday so I get time to think over my life. I will be in SA not too sure kuti kupi but I will tell you. From Manyara

Pasina time they both responded kuti tichauya ikoko Manheru is it ok. Ndikati it's fine. I hadn't seen daddy kubva pamuchato but I was told kuti ndivo vaitomira mira ndiri muhospital.... Vakazouya manheru vari two tikaonana ndikapihwa master card hanzi mune spending money. Havana kugara vakabva vaoneka. Rudo rwevanhu ava rwandikunda apa they came vakazvininipisa zvavo...

CHAPTER 3

Jonathan 🦸

Ndakabva kumba kwana Manyara ndichiita kunge ndichaita accident chaiyo. I thought maybe ndokwanisa kuwana ave nani but hey anga akatotsika gear rake iroro. Munoziva zve hope na Manyara ndanga ndakutopera ini. I loved her and i wasn't going to give up on my girl. But what was now worrying me is will things get back to normal. Ndika relaxer in the name of giving her time to think haazondikanganwe here and on the other hand giving her pressure may also push her away from me. I was now confused kuti ndodini manje.

Day rekuenda ku Barbados rakasvika. Anga asina phone Sue ndiye wandanga ndine communication naye. Aitondiudza how she was coping and ndiye futi akandiudza kuti She had come up with a suggestion yekuti aende for a vacation far away from people kuitira kuti anyatsofunga. It was a good idea zvayo but I was scared zvangu zviri paviri izvi. I asked on financial support akati kune holiday home yanga yakumbirwa kubasa kwaShaddy so maybe money ye expenditure although Mai Ane vanga vachiti she will sponsor. Ndakazoti after talking na Daddy achapihwa card ra Daddy vangu.

That day ndakaenda ku Airport ndina Mai Troy na Baba Troy my phone rang tave mu hatfeild it was an unknown number. I answered



Me: Hello

Voice : Saka wanga uchifunga tichafa zvese ne mwana wako ka

I recognised the voice raiva ra Shez ndakamboda ku cutter ndikati ndomujaidza

Me : Iwe hure siyana neni wanzwa

Shez: Handisiyane newe Jonathan cause wakutonzi baba Junior so and dai uri iwe mumwe watouya kuzoona mwana wako or unoda kuti ndiuye naye umuone here

Me : Fokofu mhani iwe. Zvawaida wakazviwana saka leave me alone nxaaa

Ndakabva ndacutter phone...

Mai Troy " Ende futi ka zvakaoma chokwadi"

Baba Troy "Tsano muchinyanyawo makambo testwa here imi magelinya amunotamba nawo aya

Me "Tested zvese bhoo it was a mistake"

Mai Troy "I hope madzidza sekuru cause this mistake yaku coster mheno kuti vanobvuma here vaManyara

Me "Mai Troy musadaro ndine stress izvozvi ini handitozive kuti ndodini "

Baba Troy "Tsano relax munofa ne bp mukamusiya Manyara na baby wedu. Please zvinoita vangatadzewo kunyara ana Mudhara here ambhuya it's a matter of time. Be patient Tsano. Patience pays always.

Me " Ndazvinzwa dai zvikadaro. "

Takazosvika ku Airport and I boarded my flight...

Shez.

"We thank God for life for a moment there I thought we would lose you and the baby but both of you are strong people fighters hey. I am glad that you are both better and whom am I to keep you in here"

That was my Doctor Dr Mhere. He was amazed to how we managed to pull through na Junior

Mhamha 'Thank you Doctor but ko preterm wedu uyu"

Dr "He is out of danger now but you continue kuita zvawakadzidziswa kuitwa nemanurse he needs a lot of warmth nekuyamweisa. And you ndokuona at 6 weeks"

Me "Thank you Doctor"

My baby was now one month old now and we were going home... Takaita all the discharge papers kwakuuya kuzotorwa ne my brother kuenda kumba kwaMhamha ku Belvedere....

After one week tave kumba I decided kubata baba ve mwana but still he wasn't forthcoming.

Mhamha " lwe murume wako ari kutii nezve mwana zvavasina kumbouya wani kuzoona as promised na Tete vacho"

Me " Aaah hameno mhamha zvakutondinetsawo ini zva Joe"

Mbuya" Ini mukandibvunza dzangu pfungwa ndinoona sekuti hamuna pressure mese mai ne mwana, Akadzokerei Sharon pano munhu kana wada chinhu unoshinga. Vaye mai ndovane moyo manje unopagara paye"

Mhamha "Yaa asi munotaura Makoti... Mweya wekubereka ndanga ndati zvimwe achazotevera vakanzwa kuti kwane mwana kaini"

Mbuya "Tete musazodaro imi siyai munoti ndopaachatambura here. Hakuna anotogarika uko"

Mhamha " Zvino zvonzwii. Uri kuda kuenda here Sharon"

Me " Its ok ndoda"

Mbuya " Asi Tete mungabvunze izvozvo munofanirwa muri kutopengera mwana. Anyway haisi nyaya ndiri kufunga kuti mundipe mwana ndiende naye ndinonomusiya ikoko. Vanotambura naye for a day wozoenda

Mhamha " Aaah zvinozoita here ko pakawana chinomuwana mwana"

Mbuya " Aaah chinengei vatori vanhu vaye ndipei kuno tisote isu tinganetswe ne zvidiki zvakadaro.

So that was our plan we agreed that mangwana mwana ainosara. Moyo wairwadza but for Joe I could sacrifice zvangu.

The following day Mbuya vakaenda ne mwana kwa Matibire...

Mai Jonathan

Ndakati ndakagara pasofa ndinzwe Aunty vari kuti hanzi mune vaenzi kugate kwanzi munhu wacho ati anonzi Mai Munjaranji munopinda mese church...

Ndakangoti ngavapinzwe munongoziva sekuti unongoti munhu wekuchurch ungabva waziva munhu wese here.... Pasina 5 mins vanga vatopinda mumba. Face yavo ndakaiizva but I couldn't recall her from church

Me "Titambirei"

Her " Munotambirei ko"

Vanga vakabereka zvavo mwana kumusana. She sat pa sofa kwakuburutsa mwana bag remwana ne handbag vakaisa pa coffee table....

Me "Toti makadiiko "

Her "Ndiripo zvangu makadiniwo"

Me "Tinofara... Kutorasika mati ndimai ani zviya"

Her "Mai Munjaranji asi matondikanganwa here"

Me " Haa vanhu makawanda ka pachurch pedu paye

Her "Icho ndicho chokwadi zvacho. Anyway handisi kugara zvangu mhamha ndauya pano ne muzukuru wenyu uyu"

Me "Hoo asi arwara here"

Her "No haana..."

Me "Saka chii "

Her "Ummm ayaaa muzukuru wenyu mwana wa Jonathan uyu"

Munoziva ndakaita kurohwa ne hana...

Me " Matii"

Her " Asi hamuna kuudzwa here kuti kwane muzukuru atokura uyu mwedzi wese uyo"

Munoziva ndakapererwa chaiko...

Her "Saka mhamha ini handisi kugara. Mubag umu mune mbatya dzake ne ma pamper ne mukaka zvimwe munotengawo as time goes"

Vakabva vatosimuka mwana vakaisa pa sofa

Me " Aaah aiwa ka ndozvipi zvamavakuita izvi"

Her " Zvipi zvei munoda kuchengeterwa muzukuru wenyu nani zvamuri mbuya vakatsvinda tsvinda wani"

Me " Ndozvazvinoitwa here mukamusiya pano zvinozodini mwana anoda Mai vake"

Her " Zvakakuomerai Mbuya mozoudza baba vacho vanoona zvekuita.

Vakabva vatobuda kutovatevera but vakaramba kusvika vabuda gate kwakukwira mota ndokuenda. Ende futi ka zvakaoma.... munoziva unopererwa ndakadzokera mumba kuwana auntie vari kunyaradza kasvava kaye.

Auntie " Amai ava vanoshura chete Mhamha

Me " Vanofunga ndinomudii mwana iyeye

Her " Ende Shez haana moyo chokwadi ungauya kuzosiya mwana wako ne kurwadza kunoita kuzvara. Mheno zvimwe zvairi operation

Me " Munoti opp ndoisingarwadze here. Haaa zvakaoma.

Ndakagara zvangu pa sofa kutopererwa ndakazophonera Mai Troy ndikamuti huya kuno urgent

KaMwana kaye kakaberekwa na Auntie vachiita basa ravo. Ummm Sharon munhu akadii chokwadi kusiya mwana mucheche akadai...

Mai Troy havana kunonoka vakawana ndakapera basa ndakagara mulounge makaremo.

Mai Troy " Kwakanaka here nhai Mhamha kwamanditi mhanya kuno

Me " Zvakaoma Mai Troy mwana wangu. Pana Tete va Shez vauya vakasiya mwana pano

Her " Mati kudini!!!!

Vakashamisika ndikadzokorodza

Her " Haaa no hanzi zvadiniko nhai Mwari

Auntie vakauya ne mwana uya Mai Troy vakamuona takapererwa munongonzwa.

Mai Troy " Ende futi Sharon munhu rudzii veduwe

Takataura tikataura until baba Matibire vasvika... Vakatiwana takagara mulounge imomo.

Me " Maswera sei"

Him " Kwakanaka kwamusiri kunditambira se mazuva ose

Mai Troy" Maswera sei daddy"

Him " Ndaswera zvangu ko mwana waniko uyo

Mai Troy " Wa Joe na Shez

Him " Wati kudiniko iwe

I had to explain to him what happened... It didn't go down well with him.

Him " Mbuya va Troy mune shuwa imi.... are you telling me munhu apinda pane vanhu vese ava mukamurega achisiya mwana muno. You must be joking

Me " Ndizvo zvatoitika izvozvo"

Him " Saka you are telling me kuti pano hapana security robbers can easily come in

Mai Troy " Daddy ndofunga zvangoitikawo unexpectedly

Him " Manje chiregai ndikuudze ndimi manga muri pano. This child haasi kuzorara mumba muno motoona zvekuita ndapedza

He walked away. Yaaa it was now sounding sekuti ndini ndanotora mwana iyeye. Mai Troy called Joe vakamuudza. She also called Daisy taida kuziva madirections but phone yake was switched off. Ndakaita mudumbu. Uku daddy vaipopota sei vari kubedroom ikoko. Day iroro Mai Troy ndovakazoenda kuboysky kunorara Auntie murume apopota

CHAPTER 4

Mai Troy

Ende Daddy vakaoma chokwadi he wasn't giving any second thoughts about it. I slept ne mwana uya kuStaff guarters kuya.

Aunty "Imi musikana uyu anoroya chete shuwa kusiya kamwana ikaka anoti kanorarama nei kasina mukaka wa Mai. Vana vemazuvaano weduwe"

Me "Zvakaoma Aunty ipapa ari kuti ari kuda kufixer Joe but uri kutokuvadza mwana wako wega. Anoti varume vane basa nazvo here ivava aah. Ukuwo Daddy havasi kutomboda nezvazvo"

Aunty "Ndiyo abuse kaiyi and pano na Mudhara haapagare uya ndiripano kana vachidai mwana mudiki ko Sharon wacho zvakaoma chokwadi"

Me "Ndakutodya ini kuti achakonzeresa marriage yevabereki vangu. Munoziva Mhamha munhu nane moyo wakanakisa and zvese izvi ndotoziva kuti vari kutorwara vanogona vasingade Shez but mwana uyu kana ari waJoe Mhamha havangade kumurasa

Aunty "Moyo wekubereka weduwe zvakaoma ndati I just hope Mwari anovaitira nyasha kani zvirege kuvhiringa zvakawanda but kungodaro zvavo hama dza Sharon munhu anorambwa wani. Iye chaaivhurira makumbo acho chii haiwawo nxaa

It was true so many people vakarambwa ne nhumbu dzavo saka the same can happen haasi Joe atanga nazvo zvitoriko izvi munzinza rekwa Matibire futi aikaka.

That night handina kurara ndichirera mwana weduww haaa akati aichema zvake uku Mukaka achiramba. Kunge zveku fixer mufunge. Akazoti kuma 4 am kwakudhudhudza bhodhoro rese ndokurara.

Kuseni Baba Troy vakauya kuseni. Takaita meeting nana Mudhara.

Dad "Ini ndiri kuenda kuPolice nhasi chaiye how can someone dump a baby pano

Baba Troy "Ndizvozvo baba but dai Tsano Joe varipo pano zvisiri kutombonetsa dai tangoita DNA test if mwana ari wedu we just make the necessary measure but now DNA inonetsa kana ivo vasipo we need his samples. Dai kuri kuma developed countries kwekuti kune advanced machines even vasipo taigona kungoita ne imwe nzira

Mum " Saka ini ndangoti ngaauye mai vacho vogara ne mwana wavo waiting for Joe wacho"

Dad "Izvozvo hazviite manje mapurisa will deal with this. And we accept her pano mwana oita wa Joe anozopabva here Mai Matibire ka... besides this is my home Joe haana imba pano. Plus ndiye anoita decision kuti tomutambira here or not

Pakaitwa makakatanwa chaiwo we then called Joe wacho aiiti he can only come after a month and aitopopota zvake hanzi mudzingei. We called Tete Mai Daisy vakati itai zvemapurisa. Daisy aisabatika. We called Bamkuru na Sekuru vese vaingotaura zve police.

Daddy na Baba Troy went kumapurisa. 2 days later takazoona mbuya vaye vauya vakatora mwana vakapopota munongonzwa kutukirira chaiko hanzi mune moyo wakaipa chaiwo. Pakapera 1 week ndakaphonerwa na Mhamha vakati Shez uya anga adzoka zvekare ne mwana this time na Mbuya vaye ne umwe mukadzi vanga vaita noise pamba...

Bruce

Pressure yaibva kumusha ne nyaya yekuroora umwe mukadzi yanga yawanda apa ini wacho ndaiona sekuti hazviite izvo. Even munhu akafirwa anombochema mukadzi wake wani it was only 5 months from the time of the accident and people vakungotaura zvavo.

If I was going to need assistance in my pants I was just going to find a one night thing. Not a relationship. She was there my lovely wife it was only a matter of time ndenge ndakungoisa zvangu. Kuremara haisi mhosva zvayo.

Mai Ane approached me she wanted us to sponsor a one month vacation for mainini Manyara I agreed to it ndaingofunga kuti Joe needed to know but Mai Ane akati iye ari iye akonzeresa mwana needed time to herself. It sort of made sense I agreed. We liased na Mainini Sue and paid for the holiday home at a discounted rate zvayo cause it belonged to boss vaShaddy

Mai Ane "Sue haachakwanise kuenda na Manyara munhu akazvitakura plus akutobara and kuti titi Shaddy aende hazviite was thinking that you can go

Me " Me!! I thought she was to be alone

Her "Yes kungomuperekedza chete one day you are back

Me "Ok I will go with her zvangu...

Akamboita ka silence kwakukosora zvake achi clearer her throat.

Heer "Honey I was thinking zvangu maybe whilst you are there unogona kusiya wapa mainini words of advise she needs them she needs someone to comfort her and being by her side if it wasn't kuti une basa you can have about 5 days uchimu counsellor

Me "Lovely.... Isn't that your duty you are her sister you can talk to her

Her "I know but anodawo munhu asiri inini and a male voice too she has been through a lot shaa

Ummm Lovely what exactly was she getting at ndinga comforte Manyara inini tiri two ikoko. Kuda kundimutsira zvirere chaiko does she know am starved what if Manyara cries in my arms will I be able to control myself aiwa ndezvake izvo I thought...

Me "Ok but I still insist I may not even be the right person I think she should find herself first then we advise. Plus my advise to her is for her to follow her heart

Her "Aah haisi advise iyoyo honey ini I want her to leave Joe zvachose you know what I just wish ma first days ndichangoroorwa ndakangokuti marry us both like your father said we wouldn't have these problems

Me "What!!!! Lovely are you crazy or what look Manyara ndi Mainini there was no way I would have married you both"

Her "Ko chinokonesa chii if ini na Manyara tawirirana then no problem. I wouldn't mind even now kana uchida at least we take care of her

Me "Don't play with love shaa this thing is dangerous. And lets change the subject haina kunaka"

Her "Unongotyawo Bruce I would love sharing my husband with my sister kkk"

Ndakatoona kuti nyaya yakora muto kwakubva ndaenda zvangu...

Mai Lovely

Haupedze kunamata infact kunamata hakuna zorororo unotoramba uchipusher until you give birth to something. Mhinduro ya Mwari inoita sekunge inononoka but that's not it. Chandinoziva kuti it may take long but Mwari variko havadhakwi havanyadzise vanopindura. In the fullness of time he will make all things beautiful rinodaro shoko ravo Mwari

Ndakamboramba kuti Manyara aende ku SA hongu munhu aida nguva ega but ndainzwa ka feeling kekuti hazviite. But ndakazoona hangu kuti maybe she needed it after Sue convinced me. Iyewo Manyara wacho anga apera chaiko zvino angosara ma hips ne ma garo otherwise kudzikira anga adzikira zvake.

Vanhu vekwaMutambara na head girl wavo Lovely vanga vamboti zii zvavo manje ndanga ndakadzika gejo re prayer zvavaida hazvaiita. Ini personally mukwasha wangu ndaimuda and ndaitonzwa kuti aiva genuine yanga iri mistake but kuti uzoisa pressure kumwana mangwana anochema newe ndaida azviitire decision yake ega. I knew zvangu kuti kana pane rudo runochafukidza zvose and ruchavatungamidza mugwara chete.

Ndanga ndakangovhura mukana ndini zvangu ndakamutanga Jonathan kuti anzwe kusununguka. Kubva ipapo taitaura zvedu kungo bvunzana hupenyu zvedu tichingodaro

Manyara

I packed my stuff and I was ready to go. Ndakapihwa phone yangu. Ndakauya ndichitorwa na Bamkuru vaina driver na Mai Ane kwakuenda kunosiiwa kuAirport. I wasn't really excited actually I was worried a bit. I didn't really know if the holiday was going to do wonders or not. Would holiday be able to heal my broken heart....

In me ndaiti ndikafunga the events of that fateful day ndairwadziwa I was in pain Joe had hit my fragile heart so hard.

Journey yese kuenda kuCapetown I imagined kuti Joe akangorara na Shez sekutaura kwake here without the words I love you. Was that possible. Kana zvirizvo Shez was a bitch but that didn't exclude Joe. Yes of course tanga tatsamwisana zvedu but that didn't give him the right to sleep around ka. Ok fine he was angry for days so did that mean anga achingorara nechero munhu here or what. Was Shez the only one. Who knows Camryn anotogona akatorara na Joe futi... What had I gotten myself into nhai Mwari wangu what was this ndakazvidemba.... Joe I never thought he would do this to me never but hey ndozvavepo...

Ndakaita kuvhunduka handina kutomboona or kunzwa landing ye ndege yacho l guess I was so much wrapped in my thoughts...

We disembarked and did all security checks and customs kwakubva tatambirwa ne someone who had a placard written my name. We greeted and were welcome kwakubva taendeswa kuHoliday home kwacho.

Guy " Ma'am am Sizwe this car is for you if you need to travel from point A to point B. But if you need my assistance am a phone call away

Akandisvitsa card rake...

Me " Thank you.

Takapinda mumba macho we were let by an old man refered to as madhala. Kwakauya a lady she introduced herself sa cook.

I was just tired so bamkuru bought pizza and we went to bed in separate rooms. Kwakuri kungoda kurara but I couldn't even sleep hameno feeling that I felt whilst being here... I had only been away ndina Joe. Moments of Suncity can back moments of Dubai akadzoka zve. I cried the whole night.

" Wake up mainini it's 9 am ndoda kusiya ndakutengerai zvese before I leave tomorrow"

[&]quot; Mainini hello tasvika"

I lifted my head kuwana vakamira...

Me " Morning"

I said ndichizvitswasura

Him " Ummm Mainini don't tell me you have been crying aaah."

Me " Am hurt Bamkuru.... Joe haadaro weduwe after all the love and commitment kutora moyo wangu kupwanya ne dombo chaiko"

Misodzi yakatanga kubuda. He came and sat closer to me kwaku ndihugger.

" Mainini I don't want to leave you in this situation... if you keep on crying muri mega munoita Bp and that will affect your baby. Munoita macomplications mega kuno. Please relax and take it easy. Its not the end of the world we are here and we love you"

Vakaramba vakandi hugger vachipuruzira musana wangu. Telling me it will be ok.. Ndakambochema ndiri in his arms. I wanted kumbopedza shungu....

Capetown iyi ka!!!

CHAPTER 5

Bruce

"Come on Mainini shaa hazvichaite izvi you need to heal"

Zvainzwikwa nani munhu achichema... The way we held each other close ndaitonzwa zviri mandiri kumuka. Ko zvaitadza neyi this was Manyara ka the Manyara I once had feelings for.

As much as I wanted to take advantage of her but I didn't think it was the right time zvaiita sekunge handina tsitsi so I pulled off. I stood up kwakumbobuda zvangu. Ndakazodzoka ndave bhoo. Ivo vanga vanyarara. She prepared tikabuda kunoita shopping yavo. It was mainly ma groceries and toiletries chete and we were done....

We went for lunch kuWaterfront tichitaura zvedu nyaya dzaingova general. I admired how she looked ne nhumbu yake kufittwa kudaro

Takazoenda zvedu kumba and she spent the rest of the day ari muroom make.

We eventually had supper which was prepared by the cook. Ndaida kuti nditaure naye but nezvanga zvakuda kuitika makuseni I avoided. Somehow ndainzwa kumunyara and I doubt kana iye aifunga along the lines dzaifungwa ne her sister although after thinking about it if she wanted ndaigona kungotora zvangu. But paiva tricky she seemed to still have feelings for Joe.

When we were done supper. She was the one who invited me kuti tione movie. We sat pasi takazembera couch tichiona zvedu. Taidya ma lays from one pack. I think it sort of refreshed her mind cause she was laughing ne kutaurawo.

Me "Sorry might put you off but ndaingoda zvangu kuziva..."

Her "Munoda kuzivei bamkuru. Kuti do I still love Joe here kkkk"

Me "Kkkk haya zvakaoma not like that but wanted to ask is there room for reconciliation na Bamnini"

Her "I don't really think so. When I took a nap this afternoon I told myself that I wanted to take this opportunity to just be happy for my baby and to find myself. I want to be able to heal from this heart break and move on. Going back to Joe will only make my heart hurt worse he can never be able to turn back the hands of time"

Me "Well said anayway take your time and follow your heart we are here for you through and through

Her "Thank you"

Takapedza the movie ungori mufaro and we said our goodnights. Tomorrow morning I was leaving for the airport.

Jonathan 🦸

Ndakasvotwa kwete mbinjana hure rinonzi Shez rinoda kundivavarira sekunge I was the only male left on planet earth. Chiiko chinoshamisira pakurambwa zvese ne mwana hobho vanhu apa anoda kuita sekuti she was so special.

My parents were insiting on DNA tests but ini whether aita wangu ndongobhadhara maintaince ari kwaari ikoko. I wasn't going to take the baby at all. Mutauriro waMhamha waitosvota hameno kuti ndikwo kunamata kwacho here cause she was like zvinoitisa munyama kuramba mwana uchiziva ndewako. Like really kana kuriko kunamata kwacho ndairega ini cause me and Shez it was a mere accident full stop.... The results are nullified

I was shocked pandakanzwa kuti after going ku police they had come back kuzo camper. Dad vanga varamba kuti vapinde mumba so Mbuya vacho vakanofiler report kumapurisa kuti vaita abuse kumwana. Dad vakatombotorwa then vakazobuditswa.... Kubuda kwakaita Dad ndokupinzwa mumba kwavakaita... but vairara my staff guarters

Munoziva zvimwe zvinhu so. Ndakaboikana. I was supposed to send my DNA but hama dzacho hanzi toda baba vacho varipo tinyatsa kuona kuti hazvisi zve fake here vanenge vanga vakuita zvekushandisa politics mukati cause Daddy vanga vaitawo peace order kuti vabve vozogadzirisa nyaya dzacho ndadzoka. But zvakatoramba. Apa hanzi Daisy anga atotama akugara kumba and vaitotosvorana daily uku chiMbuya chacho kutozogara sekunge pane zvisvinu kusanyara

I had seeked to go to Zimbabwe. My Boss had accepted but zvaisaita ndisati ndaita 6 weeks. And ndanga ndangorine 2 weeks in Barbados I was supposed to do a month then ndobva ndaenda ku New York for 2 weeks ndozoti Zimbabwe. Vanga vati pa trip yekuZim ndanga ndakupihwa East Africa assignement that meant ndainoita 2 months travelling Zim to east Africa countries ndichi attender ma programs aiveko. It was a good thing though hameno manje kuti munhu wangu anenge akufunga mushe here I just hoped so

I decided kumbophonera Sharon wacho ndaida kumutuka



Her: Barbados woow ndeipi sweetie

Me : Don't you even dare unofunga kuti wakangwara here iwewe

Her: Itombo sender mari yema pamper wangu

Me: Nonsense if you know whats good for you you will vacate pamba ipapo

Her: Kana uchindiona unenge uchiona fuza rako hanty I will do no such thing Boyfriend

Me: Usade zvako kuonererwa am coming there and I will fix this issue once and for all. Mwana kana ari wangu uchamusiya sekusiya kwawakamuita don't worry ana Matthew Rusike havana kuvhara anoenda ikoko. Iwewe wodzokera handiroore matuzvi akaita sewe

Her: Manje matuzvi iwayo ndiwo awakakwira and wati wadini Joe dzoka hako uone uchandikwira kusvika wati eke

Me : Kutaura kunge pane zviripo japwi rega rega fokofu mhani

Akabva acuter phone. Uyu aitoda ma Lawyers chaiwo regai ndiende ikoko ndoda kunozvigadzirisa.

Days passed ndichitaura na Sue aingoti my wife is fine anga asiri kumbotaura naye semunhu anga apihwa resting time and time to think. Vaingonzwa na Nanny vake kuti she is doing well. Anga ane phone but anga asiri kumboenda online last seen yacho kare

As if Shez wasn't enough Camryn pfee pamessage

Hey hope you are well it's Camryn

Ndakamboda kusapindura kwakuzongoti



Hi ok

You should have married me kare in America than zvawazoita izvi

Handina kumupindura nxaaa benzi chairo.

Manyara* 🔏

Day rakabva Sizwe kunoperekedza Bamkuru he came with ma tickets aanga anawo. Panga pane e sightseeing ne hop on hop off bus, eku winery, eku Table mountain, eku robin island, ne eku Harmanus kuma Whale. All these tickets anga ane x2 each. He said when I was done I should let him know, Not that I was going to do the activities in one day zvazvo. But ndaikwanisa kuramba ndichidzokera for entertainment.

Ndanga ndakufeeler lonely especially bamkuru vaenda it was as if I was left in a room ndiri one. The first week I didn't even get out of the gate. I spent my time at

home. Maid wandanga ndapihwa aisatoda zvekunditaudza she would just clean and cook aisatondipa mukana wekutaura naye zvake.

One day ndakagara zvangu panze listening to music paka radio Sister Fungie called.



Her: Manyara

Me : Yes murisei henyu

Her: Great and yourself

Me: I am well.

Her: Good to hear. Let's get to some work dear. Are you ready,

We had agreed that during my one month stay in cape town she will take me through rehabilitation excercises

Me: Yes

Her: So how many times have you cried in the past week dear

Me: The first 2 days were hard then last night

Her: That's better... how did you spend each day

Me: I was given complimentary tickets but haven't used them yet. I felt like spending time at home than away.

Her: Ok. I think it's enough for today will have more challenging questions next week. I need you to do me a favour

Me: What

Her: I need you to buy a book and write all the good things about Jonathan and all the bad things about him

Paakadaro my mind automatically raced kufunga Joe and flashbacks the moments we spent

Her: Hello are you still there

Me: Yes I am

Her: Did you get me

Me: Yes but can't I do it some other time.

Her: It's rehab don't you wanna get healed Manyara

Me: I do but Fungie kufunga Joe makes me sick even more

Her: Joe is your sickness. Iwe haven't you heard mwana mudiki pa immunisation akabaiwa let's say measles anotombopisa muviri unofunga kuti it's the injection yapisisa muviri that little prick haisi inopisisa body. Body inopisa to a reaction sekuti aita measles then it cools down to respond to the medication. So Joe is your biggest sickness here. He is why we are in Capetown and not at Glen Lorne in the Matibire house cooking for our new in laws. It's Joe that made you go into a nearly 2 months Comma, It's Joe who said it was a mistake to sleep with Sharon. It's the same Joe whom you are carrying a 7 months old pregnancy for... it's just Joe everything.

I just screamed as she was talking and started crying. Kwaku cutter phone yacho. Ndakachema hameno I think 1 hour yakakwana chaiko... Ndakabatwa nehope kuzomutsirwa lunch na Maid.

Me " Thank you Auntie"

Her "Let not your heart be troubled says the Lord... Do you know by crying you are affecting your unborn child. Don't you wasn't to see him or her. Please whatever it is take heart and put everything to God in prayer. Let's pray.

She did an awesome prayer and left ndakanzwa kurerukirwa chaizvo. I remembered my mothers words. "Munamato une simba kurerutsa zvinorema"

I finished my food kwakunotora bible and started reading it.

The following day I woke up ndakarerukirwa. I decided kubuda kumboenda zvangu ku beach. It was a Tuesday Morning. Ndakagadzirirwa picnic basket na Auntie kwakupinda mumota ndobva ndaenda. I really didn't know my way around but Sizwe had said I use chi Tom Tom. I just type my address when coming back we did that na Bamkuru.

I went ndikapfuura ne my bookshop and bought a nice diary and pen kwakuzoenda zvangu ku beach.

I paid for the beach bed and umbrella. There weren't so many people se midweek except tourists. I sat down and undressed into my swimming costume ndanga ndapfeka mukati me dresa kwakumonera towel. I decided kuita exercise ya Str Fungie

I started to write the bad things Joe had done

1. I once saw him with Camryn after a argument it broke my heart

- _2. He beat me up after ndaramba kumupa ma V11 e my virginity_
- _3. He didn't believe that Boss Garry didn't rape me_
- _4. He slept with Sharon and made her pregnant_

I began to cry ndega... ungati ndaicheka onions ikwo kuri kunyora chete... I wiped my tears. And started to think but nothing more came up...

I left 3 pages I knew zvimwe zvinozouya. I began to think of the good things. So many events and things popped up I wrote and wrote and pandakati ndizorore I had reached 3 pages I was shocked..... I decided kumbovhara book I lay down kwakupfeka ma shades angu. My mind started to think of the things I was writing.

" Hie there!!!"

Ndakavhunduka kunzwa a male voice. I lifted my head kuwana a short muscular guy standing...

Me " Hello"

Him " Cool. I am Bradley Soko



CHAPTER 6

Lovely

Bruce came back after 2 days and I was really tempted to ask him if he managed to comfort Manyara but ndakambozvisiya. Ndakazoti ndichazobvunza hangu. He continued to come home late but I couldn't say he was up to no good there were really no signs of that but what I didn't understand was why the sudden trend. One day tabva ku check up and the doctor said still there were no signs of me gaining any sexual feelings yet and my waist wasnt flexible enough to contain. He also said he wanted me to get another test done I was having a lot of bloating of late.

I went home disgruntled and called Tete vangu Mai Nyamhamba I wanted to tell her about my plan for Manyara



Her: Hello Mainini

Me: Tete murisey henyu

Her: Ndiri nani mainini vakadini bamnini ne vana

Me : Vanofara zvavo ava. Vakadiniwo bamkuru nevana ikoko

Her: They are all well.

Takambotaura zvishoma kwakubva ndavaudza about situation yangu na Baba Ane, like zvanga zvataurwa na Doc.

Her: Hey inga maone mainini but mukati vakadai vari kuita zve ma girlfriends here

Me : I really don't know but Tete ini ndiri kufunga kuti maybe angotora hake mainini Manyara since her marriage has failed. Tinochengetana

Her: Ummmm Lovely zvinoita here izvozvo ummm iwe unozozvida here zvechipari

Me : Tete handina choice murume wangu munhu wenyama very soon anenge akutsvaga kufadza nyama yake. I know Bruce loves me but kana ndisiri kukwanisa kumupa zvaanoda ndodini. Zviri nani Tete, Manyara akauya hake

Her: But mainini there is a lot to marriage iye Manyara anotarisirawo kuitirwa zvakanaka ne murume wake futi uye munhu kadzi anewo jealous saka hamuzokonani here

Me: No Tete its better that way if its Manyara I can handle she is my sister tinobatsirana. Haambofi akandirasa kana

Her: Mai vako vagozvitenda here Lovely

Me : Tete kana ini na Manyara tatenderana hapana kana nyaya apa. She will adjust zvavo

Vakatura befu kupererwa. I asked her to help in convincing Manyara vakangoti ok. Then I asked her to convince Manyara ambogare nesu that way it will be easy to get her close to Bruce. Havana chavakaramba... At least one step down

Manyara* 🔏

" Oooh Nice to meet you"

Him " liish I guess hamudi nezita renyu hanty"

Me "Not as such but handina kumbokubvunzai mangotaura mega so that's you

He laughed.

Him " Is that a diary been watching you hangu"

Me " Its just a book"

Him " Ok so you are"

Me " Mrs Matibire"

Him " Am Mr Soko as well but first name will do"

Me " Manyara"

Him " Nice name!!"

Me " Thank you"

Him " You stay around??

Me" On vacation"

Him " So where he is Mr?? Have seen you alone kubva zvawauya"

Me "I am alone yes asi munhu anotofanirwa kufamba aina a Mr here??

Him " Kkkk hayaa never mind.... but Manyara unovhaira yooh saka pese pandataura newe you failed to recognise me here... iwe ndini Bradie mhani Bradley Muchinota muyera Soko

Ndakashamisika kwakunyatsa kusimukira kumutarisa kkk. Hayaa it was Bradley kana kumbozvifunga anyway ndaive ndisina kumucherechedza zvangu. Akaseka.

Me " Ibvaa haaa ndiwe long time aaah"

I stood up and we hugged

" Yaaa ndazviona kuti ka rough aka ndikokaya kepaChiremba kaye"

We laughed.

Bradley takadzidza naye kuPrimary na Sue pa Chiremba muRuwa. Aiva desk mate ya Sue. Taimbotaura tese but akazondibhohwa akundida. Zve Primary zvema crush and all ndokwaitangira love ikoko dzisina nemusoro wese.... Akazofirwa na Baba vake vakatama kuenda somewhere after ma grade 7 exams...

Me " Zvawakura nhai haa dai usina kutoti Muchinota dai ndisina kumbo kuziva

Him " Kuvhaira hako here aaah uri mother of all kuvhaira chaiko. Ini ndakuziva wani. Kana Sue met her in Joburg akandiziva asi iwewe haada

Me " Kkkk Sue kune munhu waasingazive here even waakadzidza naye ku Shinning Star anotovaziva.

We laughed. Takabva tagara pasi. We started to talk zvedu. Aindiudza kuti akazoita Air Technician and he was working in SA for Mango. He had 1 child and his wife had passed away a year ago achigiver birth. I was touched....

Me" Hiii sorry shaaa am so touched so how are you coping with a 1 year old"

Him " It's not easy but we are surviving zvedu... And you tell me are what you are doing here alone or pamwe vari padhuze zvavo. When I met Sue akandiudza kuti ari kutogadzirira kuuya ku Wedding kwako

Ndakabva ndaita kuomerwa chaiko... misodzi yakauya yega my Wedding my Wedding haayaa

Him " Hello"

Me "Let's just say it's a story for another time. Anyway my baby is hungry so regedza ndiende kumba"

Him " Ok cool"

Ndakasimuka and packed my things achindibatsira. He walked me to the car...

Him " Can I have your number if you don't mind"

Me " Ok"

I gave him my Zim number and SA number. He also gave me his. We said our goodbyes and left. I bought food on my way and went home. I unpacked my stuff kwakuenda kuroom kwangu. Ndichipinda I decided kumboenda zvangu pa App pangu. There was Wi-Fi pamba pandaigara.. I started kuona ma messages achipinda zvavo from friends and family. I didn't even open one ndakasvotwa ndaona a mnessage from one of my former workmates weku Gtech yakanzi Congratulations on your wedding. Ndopandakaivhara. Zvakandibata zvekuti I almost cried but ndakazongoperera pabundu pamoyo wangu.

I eventually slept zvangu ndakatovhunduka phone call. I checked kwakuwana ari Bradley. I answered



Me: Hello (_i said in a sleepy voice_)

Him: Sleeping here kkk

Me: Tired zvangu

Him: Thought you were relaxing when I saw you ku beach

Me: Hanty wazonditaudza kkkk

Him: Kkkkk sorry hako. Anyway just called I don't know how I ended up with your note book or diary but I have it

Me: Aaaah kana kumbozviona nhai. liish can I have it back

Him : Sure no problem send me google maps where you are at I will come over. Ndokunge kusiri busy

Ummm google maps manje. Iniwo ndinatwo ko ndanga ndichakanganwa diary sei futi iiish zvakaoma hazvo. I went silent ndichigaya

Him: Hello

Me: Ok I will send on app. It's ok svika hako

Him: Will be there soon

Me: Thanks

Akabva acutter. I then went pa app and sent him the direction. Ndakabva ndaita freshen up. I had told Aunty vasabike ndainzwa kuguta chaiko... I went ndikanoona TV it was around 6.30pm. Ndakagara kunge 30 mins then ndokunzwa intercom ya

Guard kuti I had a visitor. He was allowed in kwakubva ndabuda panze kuti ndionane naye. I was wearing ma tights ne a tshirt hombe yaishaper dumbu rangu.

Me "I hope hauna kuverenga"

Him "Asi mune the darkest secrets here"

Me "Not really anyway thanks"

Him "Anytime regedza ndiende"

I took my book and he left. I went back mumba ndichiseka zvangu Bradley haya mukomana anga ane body zvake but kushata zvako aitora mukombe. He was a really ugly dude. The first ever munhu mushava akashata I only know dark guys vakashata. I wondered kuti mwana wake akaita sei kkkk.

I watched a romantic movie that night. I ended up crying cause my mind yanga yakuna Joe. I had flashbacks of the moments we shared and aiuya acho were the romantic intimate moments. Ndakachema zvekuti ndakatotesa cushion chairo. Joe iiish Jonathan I so much loved him and he stabbed me like that. Ndakazonorara zvangu

That night I had a dream.....



I was wearing a graduation gown and ndine vana two. Those kids were mine. Ndange ndakavabata maoko. We decided to torwa pic with my kids. The camera man took two photos anga ari ma instant pictures. When he gave me to look at them ndopandakaona Joe standing next to me pama pics. I was shocked kwakumbokwiza maziso. Ndichibva ndati kuna camera man what was going on. Iye akati aingoona vanhu three thus me and my 2 kids zve munhu wandaiona anga asiri kumuona. Takanetsana kusvika andituka photographer uya. Ndichingobva paari my kids vaka tsvedza mumaoko angu and ran vachiti daddy daddy ndakangodeedzera kuti No ndichibva ndapoepuka

It was a weird dream.. I went ku kitchen took a bottle of water kwakudzoka. Ndakanwa mvura kwakuzama kubatwa ne hope zvikaramba. Kwakuvhura phone yangu kuenda pa app apa mwana wangu akabva atanga kundi kicker zvake anga amukawo I guess. I decided kuenda pa app pangu I began to scroll zvangu ndaivhura ma groups only zvimwe ndichiverenga zvimwe ndichidzima. It had so many unread messages.... Ndakazoona message ichipinda from Honey. Hana yangu yakarova. Pain yekurwadziwa ikabva yadzoka. Part of me wanted to open but another part yairamba. Ndakambovhara phone kwakuisa pasi pe pillow but zvakaramba I took it kwakuvhura message ya Joe....

Hie.. I know you are away and you need time to yourself but I just couldn't help it forgive me just wanted to know how you are and our baby. _Joe_

Ndakapedza kuverenga ndanga ndatopererwa zvangu. Ndainzwa hasha but I told myself to calm down. He was online kwakubva ndamupindura



Kubva yaticker blue then typing followed.

d Ok thanks for responding nyt

Akabva abva online ka moyo kakarwadza zvako kuti I still felt I wanted to chat but at the same time I was hurting. Hameno ndakabva ndatonzwa hope kwakurara

1 week later

It was now one week since I last talked na Joe I had managed to write another page of the good things about Joe but then I decided kumbo shelver my life na Joe and try to get him out of my mind for a while. That whole week I kept myself busy I went out and spoiled myself rotten. I did all the activities. Robin island, Table mountain etc kunze kweku Harmanus. It was so exciting. I gave my baby a new name I called her Melissa well hameno kana anga ari mukomana but for now she was Melissa. Saturday yakasvika and this was going to be one of my last Saturdays before going home. I decided kuita shopping ndanga ndisina kumbotenga preparation yemwana. I went out ku Mall. And began to shop zvangu ndainzwa kuda kutenga girls wear but then imwe pfungwa yaiti it could be a boy so I started to buy neutral colours. Ndakanyatsa kushopper muma baby shops ana Baby City nana Baby R US ne mu Ackermans ko ndaiva ne card ra Sekuru yacho ka.

Ndanga ndakunzwa nzara kwakubva ndati let me go and sit mu Wimpy ndidye dhuma dhuma na Bradley..

Him "Hey hey"

Me "Ndeipi how are you"

Akandibatsira ne trolley kwakupusher

Him "Am cool is this all for the baby"

Me "Kkkk yes ndanga ndisati ndambotenga so am about to go back home"

Him "Zvake nhanha uyu ane a caring mother. Apa uri kuenda kupi

Me "Wimpy am hungry

Him "Handei"

We went ku Wimpy kuya we ordered and sat down. Hameno zvaaita pa phone pake ini I was busy reading chibook chakanzi baby chandanga ndapihwa mushop.

Ndakazonzwa kukosora then he said

"Can I ask you a rather sensitive question"

I looked at him. Waiter akabva auya ne ma drinks. I had ordered vanilla milkshake.

Me "Go ahead'

Him 'Where is your husband"

Ndakaboikana I didn't want to answer him

Me 'Out of the country"

Him "Oooh really so what does he do"

Me "Non of your business lets change the topic"

Him "Ooouch that hurt.. You guys are not talking hanty"

Zvakandibhohwa

Me " If you don't have anything to say I can leave.

Ndakazama kusimuka and he held my hand.

Him "How long do you want hide yourself I think its high time you accepted your situation and what happened"

Me "Who told you I needed your help. Bradley just mind your business wanzwa"

I shouted kwakubva ndatobuda and I forgot all about my shopping bags got mumota and back home. I cried when I parked my car mu garage. Ndakzopinda mumba and slept. Only to be waken up ne intercom ya quard achiti Bradley was here......

Head girl wekwa Mutambara vatanga

Bradley Muchinota ari kudei

CHAPTER 7

Jonathan* 🦸

To be honest I was now missing my love. And ndaiti ndikangomufunga nyama dzangu dzotodairira zvadzo kuita kunge mukomana asati ambodini zvake. Anyway I hadn't even reached kana pa half pekunyenga I was still starting to enjoy her and Sharon ouya zvake ne lorry yejecha kuzoti kanganisa.

One night I had a dream ndaiita sekunge I was with Manyara and we were going through a hard time. We met up and we started to talk but tiri ipapo maita sekunge musango ndakabva ndaona a bear richiuya. I pulled her iye kwakundituka but she realised kuti we were in danger. Ndakaita kurwa ne the bear but it seemed yaitoda iye ndopandakapatika hana ichirova.

I then was tempted to just ask her if she was ok ndaitozeza I found her online ndakatoshama kuti this hour. She responded kwakubva ndangosiya zvangu. But I didn't sleep.

Days passed I was having scary dreams. I told my mother vakati namata of which I did zvangu but munongozivawo varume so zvekunamata izvi zvinoda vakadzi.

I concluded Barbados and made sure everything was in order. Pa one month ipapo I had done tremendous changes that left the whole entire team shocked. Kana pari pabasa I was a guru zvangu I knew how to apply theory into practical that was me. I moved to the USA. I made sure that those two weeks people would feel my presence and for sure Mwari wakanaka the presence was well felt. Zvekuti pandanga ndakusimuka kuenda kuZimbabwe vanhu vakatosvotwa. I would be gone for a while since I was now assigned to East Africa. My boss was so much worried about my relationship na Manyara and he gave me words of assurance and hoped that the time I would be in Africa I will be able to sort my marriage out. I just hoped so too.

Manyara

I told the guard to allow him in. Then Aunty came vakati pane ari pa door I told her to allow him in. Ndakabuda mubedroom kwakubva ndaenda zvangu ku Lounge. Ndakasvikoona shopping yangu yese iri mu lounge

Me "Hie'

Bradley "Ende haudaro kubva watsamwa kudaro asi chii nhai?"

Me "I am sorry but pane zvinhu zvinongondibhohwa chete"

Him "Am sorry I read through your note book I didn't mean too that's when I added up and picked you were in some sort of dilemma. I chatted na Sue ndichimuudza kuti we had met and she highlighted something along those lines. I am so sorry"

Hayaa zvakaoma I knew hangu he would read it.

Me "Its ok"

I sat down and started to explain about me and Joe what happened how I felt and what I was here for. He was listening zvake. Paichemwa I cried anyway almost pese paindichemedza zvapo...

Me "So that's it"

Him "Am sorry shaa I am really sorry it hurts zveshuwa and he shouldn't have. But I have also seen kuti the hurt you have isn't it because you love him"

Me "I loved him so much handidi kunyepa but now I don't think I can love him again it's hurting

Him " I know but you need to give yourself time to heal and make decisions... besides I am glad that what ever embarrassment you went through it happened after the wedding just imagine dai zvakaita during huh

Me " Yaaa hazvo but the fact yekuti someone else is pregnant for him it's killing me.. And the girl in question is a family friend.

Him "But from what you said they were not dating you said that iye akati it just happened. Sorry to say but in relationships pane paunoda kuita weigh and use trust and love yauinayo pamunhu.

Ndakatura befu

Me " Easier said than done

Him "Be positive it will help you heal

Me " Ok will try

Him " Kkkk good one... Anyway I am also on leave zvangu if you want to refresh we can go out a bit this coming week before you leave how is that

I smiled

Me " Ok cool"

Him " So see you tomorrow hug"

He opened his arms and I hugged him achibva aenda.

Ndakasara ndichigaya zvangu kuti ndodini. I was confused. But ndaiti ndikafunga kuti Joe slept na Sharon whilst tichi dater what more taroorana ndinozozvigona here shiri ine muririro wayo hairegedze.

The week was so blessed exciting and full of life. We went to Harmanus, Did the Capetown tours again. Ummm we enjoyed zvekuti. I had taken my mind off my problems. Bradley was a joker and full of life we talked and talked. I also had the chance to meet his 1 year old daughter Brinah ummm she was beautiful zvekuti. Obvious vaitova mai vacho cause Bradley was just tooo ugly.... Sue called akati she had extended my holiday with 1 week and my mother was coming down for 4 days kuCapetown kwacho.

Mhamha vakazouya vakatorwa na Sizwe and hey I had to do the tour again. Imagine for the 3rd time. Takazobva tese iri Friday back to Zimbabwe.

When I got home tuma memories twaida kudzoka but I told myself Bradley said I should be strong and that's what I intended to do.

Ndakaita 2 days ndiriko kumba Sue anga asipo akaenda kwaMutare kwe Sister yake. Ende Sue ne mimba yake kufamba haibodo.

I decided to look for a job. Kugara kwaisandiitira zvachose but kupi manje then my mind raced to Bamkuru. I had no choice I wanted to keep myself occupied. Besides no one would employ a heavily pregnant woman. So I called him.



Me: Hello

Him: Aaah Mainini welcome back

Me: Thank you hey. liish makaita basa I rested and found myself

Him: Great news indeed. Tichauya ikoko

Me: How is Mai Ane and my 2 bambinos

Him: Doing great dear...

Me : liish am bored bamkuru hapanawo chamungandiitirewo here kubasa kwenyu just to keep myself busy

Him: Kubasa kwangu ndekwenyu. But don't you think you should be resting hamusi mavepedyo here maybe you can come here mumbochinja environment

Me: Oooh ok fine let me see

Him: Ok mainini

Ndakacutter phone. Aaah ndaiitei zvangu kuzoona 2 months dzipere....

My phone rang.. it was just a number I answered



Me: Hello

Voice: Manyara ndi Sue ndabatsirwa ne a baby boy!!

I screamed!!

Me: Hiiii zvako that's so sweet ko uri kupi nhaiiwe

Her: Kkkk kuMbuya Dorcas shaa zvakaoma nezuro ndakafeeler ka pain ndiri kwaMutare kwakutoti Mai Donny ndiperekedze kuHarare takasvika kuma 12 midnight but ndanga ndakutorwadziwa then kubva ndatonanga kuMbuya Dorcas

Me: Tinotenda Mwari shaa. Ari sey baby wedu

Her: He is fine but akasikisa uyu 36 weeks but anga ari muhombe 3.9kg

Me: Hiii hey saka hauna kuitwa mastitches here

Her: Kutoitwa vaccum shaa ndapotsa ndaenda ku ceaser kkkk mastitch jahwi

I was so happy. Ndakamuudza kuti ndaiuya ku visit yemanheru. Zvake kani. I also realised kuti I had to visit my doctor vanga vakati when am back I should come for ma visits.

Mhamha vakadzoka from town I told her vakafara zvekuti. Manheru we went tikaona Sue. Ndakafara kani the baby was big yooh. Takazobva takuenda kumba na Mhamha. Sekuru Nunu ndivo vai driver my car. Ndanga ndisati ndave ready to drive it not now.

Takasvika kumba Mhamha vakati vaida kundiona. We went ku bedroom after eating supper.

We sat pa bed

Her " Nyaya dzako Manyara ndaisada kudzipindira ndaida kumbokupa time yako zvino wakaenda ukadzoka iyezvino uripano uri kufungei mwanangu"

Ndakatura befu.

Me " Mhamha ndakaenda ndikaita time ndega. Ichokwadi I have been thinking but handina solution yakati mbii about my life. About Joe ini Mhamha handione sekuti pane pandinokwanisa kuti nditi ndidzokerane naye ne situation iripo.

Her " Hoo saka uri kutaura kuti muchato wogurwa here

Me " Yaaa kana zvichibvira (_ndakambonyara misodzi ichibuda_)

Her " Dambudziko rako mwanangu unoda kuita zvinhu uri munyama not mumweya. Ma Problems ako aya anoda munhu anotsvaga Mwari muzhinji kwete zinyeke nyeke yaunoita iyi. Satani unomuziva mushe here iwe. Do you know he can toss you around hupenyu hwese. Varume ndizvo zvavari ipwere uye hupwere hwacho ndohunowanikwa nemubhurugwa mese. Unoda kuramba imba madhimoni ekwa Mutambara unofunga kuti anenge akakotsira here. Vakatonzwa uchiti murume hauchade anototi good. Handisi kukumanikidza kuti tora murume wako umuregerere kana uchiona zvisingakuitire siya hatigone kukumanikidza asi uzive kuti kana wati kwete it's kwete.

Me " Ndazvinzwa Mhamha"

Her " Ok mwanangu hameno asi ndiri kufunga umboenda kwana Amwene wako unotenda ne Mari ye holiday hona wakatotenga preparation yese

Haaa ndakaremerwa kuti ndiende kwana Joe here but I had no choice but to go. Ndakaonawo futi kuti servo asipo it will be good to go.

Me " Ehoyi ndichaphoner ndoenda na Tarie kana vati variko mangwana

Her " Ok mwanangu"

Handina kuzogara I went kubedroom kwangu kwakuphonera Mhamha Matibire vakafara zvekuti I made an appointment with them for mangwana at 4pm.

Manheru iwayo I received a call from Tete Mai Nyamhamba.



Her: Mainini Makadiniko

Me: Ndiri right Tete kurisei ikoko

Her: Kuri right zvako how was vacation

Me: Ndizvoo

Her: Makawana time yekufunga here Mainini

Me: Ehe Tete but solution handina regai ndimbogare ndione

Ndakazeza kuti nditi handichade after mashoko aMhamha

Her: Ok Mainini ndiri kuuya next weekend timbokurukura hedu

Me: Ok Tete ndokuonai mauya

Her: Ok Mainini toonana

It seemed I was going to be very busy nekuona vanhu. That night ndakagaya kuti what if I just have my baby ndonotsvaga basa outside ZIMBABWE and just move on with my life cause it seemed nyaya dzangu na Joe dzanga dzisiri kuzopera.

Jonathan

I was back in Zimbabwe. Ndakasvika ndikanetsana na Shez big time ave noise chaiyo. She locked herself mubedroom mangu for 2 days achiramba kuenda ne mwana kuDNA.

Akazoita zvetaurwa naye na Mudhara then she accepted. Ipapo ndanga ndatove ne madoubts kuti mwana haasi wangu.

We went for the DNA test then we had to wait for 3 days for the results. Mwana wacho ndakatomuonera kuma DNA ikoko. Daddy vaingoti whether results are positive or negative Shez ari kudzokera kumba kwavo. I was glad kuti at least my Dad was on my side. But I felt so much ashamed my Dad loved Manyara so much and waitoona kuti he was being affected.

Morning tichiti mangwana I am going to collect ma results eDNA my parents called me ku bedroom.

Dad " Son we have called kukuudza kuti this evening Manyara will be coming over.... She called last night akati ari kuda kuuya kuzotiona

liish mandiri makafara I was missing her.

Dad "But we decided to tell you kuti usazoshamisike also Sharon zvaasipo kudai taona sekuti it's ok. Usazotiitire drama please"

Sharon haana kudzoka nesu day rema DNA her mother vanga vasiri kunzwa mushe.

Me " Ok dad"

Mumoyo ndakati ndezvavo izvo ndamuona Manyara nhasi ndototaura naye chete

CHAPTER 8

Manyara

Handina kutomborara nhai the fact yekuti I was going kuGlen Lorne yanga yanditorera hope dzangu. My mind was just thinking of my life. Yaimboitawo wonder off kuenda kuna Jonathan futi. Was I ever going to get over him. Imwe pfungwa yakamboti forgive him and move on but ndaitoti ndikafunga along those lines I would end up crying. Around 4am I took my phone kwakuscoller zvangu. I was tempted just to veiw his status and pange pane mamessages akanyorwa ipapo and they were posted 10mins ago.

I will do anything to get you back

I miss you my love

Love will lead the way

I knew that he mean't me. I went on to see his chat re-reading what we last communicated. He was online. Ndakangofungawo kuti nenyaya yema time zones ikoko it could be evening. Ndakavarairwa looking at his chat that when he dropped a message

Hey hope you are well and our baby.

Ndakamboitarisa zvangu. Ukupfungwa dzichi debater kuti ndoita zvipi I responded



We are both fine thank you

dood to hear please take care cause I care more... can you please take a photo of my baby I want to see how big he has grown

Ndakangotarisa zvangu kwakusiya.... hameno ndakazobatwa ne hope sei and ndakatomutswa na Tarie kuma 8am. Ndakamuka kwakugeza and went back muroom mangu ndichiita tidy up. I was in my wardrope kwakutanga kugaya kuti most of my stuff zvanga zvaenda kwa Matibire actually 3/4 of it nhai. Ndaida kuzobvunza Mhamha kuti zvaiita here kuti ndibva ndatora zvangu hembe dzangu pandiri kuenda.

Ndichifunga kudaro my phone yakarira app call. When took it yakabva yadzima. I went kumachats kwakuona ari Bradley. I opened his chat

Haudaro zve nhai mwanasikana

I laughed as I responded



You better be your silence is killing me



Sorry got busy and overwhelmed in getting back home

d ok but haukanganwe vamwe kudaro ka



kkkk chokwadi my apologies



Better seems you are in a joyous mood..

haaa not really but ndikafunga majokes ako aya ndinowanikwa ndichiseka zvangu

Happy to be putting a smile on that lovely face of yours



Thank you hey...

How's a doing



Can't complain but hope to deliver soon kkk how is Brinah

she is doing fine. Wakamunyepudza you should have stayed a little longer



I can come back if invited kkkk







Kkkkk let me sort my life first will come zvangu

d ok dear nice chatting let me get down to serious business. Blessed day





Same to you too...

Bradley so hayaa. He was a nice person a comedian zvake but what I liked about him was he managed to make me smile that whole week we spent touring.

Mhamha vakauya ndikavabvunza about my clothes...

Her " Uri kudzidini kana usati wanyatsa kufunga dzisiye ko pane chauri kunyanyopfeka here izvozvi kunze kwema tenety

Me " Kungodzidawo zvangu"

Her " Uchatora wave decided. Unoudzana na Tete vako zvichidaro. Ipapo pawakakwira unasorega kudero ukadonha ipapo mukwasha Jonathan ndomuudza kutii"

Me " Kutii kwei ane basa neni here uya. Ndisiyei zvangu"

Vakaseka zvavo vakabuda.

We prepared kuma 3pm kwakuonekana na Mhamha.

Her " Munondipirawo vamukurungai vangu zvinhu izvi"

Ende futi zvakaoma panga pane cooler box one huku 4 then mutswanda manga mune matomatoes, beetroot ma red onions, mavegetables zvakazara. ZvaMhamha zvakaoma weduwe. Takaisa mumota.

Sekuru Nunu vachibva vamutsa mota kwakuenda. Ndini ndaiva director but as we were getting close I was feeling nervous. Hameno hana yairova so. I was wearing dangeree dress re tenety but my stomach was really big now.

Takasvika kwakuvhurirwa we entered and parked our car. I noticed mota ya Daddy neya Mhamha even ya Joe was parked muShade nedzimwe. Tichingoburuka Tete Mai Troy vachibva vauya... Takamhanyirana that's one person I had missed.

Her " Hiii maihwee zvangu kukurirwa here uku ende unokurirwa wena

Me " Kkkk imi musandidaro

Her " Hey ndafara kani... muzukuru wa Tete ari kukura.

She rubbed my stomach.

Her " Handei zvedu"

Me " Sekuru Nunu ndokumbirawo kuburutsirwa zvinhu zvaMhamha"

Kai Troy " Haaa mirai ndideedze vanobvisa Aunty!!!"

Vakabva vauya Auntie kwakubatsirana na Sekuru Nunu na Tarie. Takabva taenda kuseri kugarden ndokwaiva nana Mhamha na Mudhara kwanga kwakutogochwa

Mhamha " Titambire daughter!!"

Ndakaitwa zvekuhuggwa ne mufaro chaiwo

Dad" Wooow my daughter has come. Murapi wangu, mubiki wangu. Welcome welcome"

Dad hugged me too. The welcome I got pamba apa was just too much kani they were happy to see me. I was happy too. Ndakavamhoresa tikabvunzana hupenyu ne kumba zvese.

Dad "Jnr ari mudumbu uyu Mai Troy arikuonekwa na Chiremba here

Me " Kubva zvandaenda kuSA no but Chiremba vanga vakati pandinodzoka

Dad " Ok ndinoziva kuti unogona kuwandirwa but please let's see the doctor zvinhu zvifambe mushe.

Me " Ehoyi daddy"

Him " Ko delivery kupi ne zvinhu zvemwana

Me " Umm handisati ndaziva kuti where. But zvinhu ndakatenga kuSA (_I knelt down_) Ndoda kukutendai Mhamha na Daddy ne rudo rwenyu. Holiday ne spending money zvamakandipa"

Mhamha " Imi Mai imi muchafungama here imi muno strainer mwana.

Mai Troy vakabva vandibatsira kusimuka

Dad " Zvinotendwa here izvo. Mai Troy uone kuti maita ma maternity bookings navo Mai Matibire ava and vaona Chiremba.

Mai Troy " Ehoyi"

Munoziva mutauriro wevanhu ava it was as if everything was normal. Ndakabva ndaoneka

Dad " Aaah nhai Mai vedu saka munoda kubva pano musina kubikira mhuri here imi. Plus tanga tayamwa nguvai ko

We all laughed

Him " Isu kana tatoona Mai totobatirira zvedu ndatozororera ndipihwe chikafu na Mai

Mhamha " Mai vacho vakarema ka ava nhai baba

Him " Siya vanoronga kuti Mai vakazvitakura vana tofa nenzara hazvigone kkkk".

We stood up na Mai Troy tichiseka. Takaenda mukitchen kwakuisa poto yesadza pamoto uku tichiita masalads zvedu. Tete Johanna vakaponda ,u kitchen we greeted ne mufaro zvedu. From time yandakapinda mumba I felt as if Joe was close to me. But ndakangoti maybe it was the time we spent together in the house hanty anga ari out here.

We cooked Sadza tikabuda naro panze. Nyama yanga yatova ready. We served them kwakubva taserver Sekuru Nunu na Tarie na Aunty vaive kuseri. Tete Joe1 vakangotora nyama kwakupinda mumba

Ini na Mai Troy takabva tatotora maplates edu. Ini ndanga ndawana lacto mufridge mumba ndakatobuda nayo chete. Ka craving kanga kabata although ndakadya braai

Daddy " Nayo lacto nemunhu hazvisiyane kkkk"

We laughed zvedu.

Ndakaridya sadza ne pork kwoti ne lacto kkk.

Tatopedza ndopandakanzwa

" Hesi Manyara"

Voice one na one ndakariziva kwakucheuka kuwana ari Joe... I froze and kept staring. In me I wanted to cry but ndakanyara chaiko. He extended his hand. I extended mine and we greeted...

Dad " Mr Matibire himself. Gara hako neche apa "

Munoziva dai kuri kudedzwa ndaiti ndarongerwa but apa ndini ndanga ndauya pamba pevanhu ndega...

Joe " Maswera sei Mhamha Daddy Mai Troy...."

Vese vakadavira. Achibva akosora

Joe "Manyara how are you"

Unombo sticker. I can't explain how I felt zvangu. But ndakatarisa pasi kwakudaira

" Good thank you"

Baba Troy vakabva vasvika vaina ana Troy. Vana vakabva vamhanya into my arms na Mhamha vavo....

Baba Troy " Woow isurprise here iyi ambhuya and my patient haiwa simukai tione uko

He helped me stand up kwakuvapa hug yepa side. Uko Joe was all eyes fixed on me.

Him " How are you feeling now.

Me " Ndave bhoo

Him " Good one I can see kkk"

Vakadaro pointing padumbu. I sat down. Takakwazisana kwakubva tasimuka na Mai Troy kuenda ku Kitchen kunoitira Joe, Baba Troy nana Troy food yavo. Ndanga ndakuda kuenda kumba ndava it was now 7pm.

Tichibika kudaro Joe na Baba Troy vakabva vapinda. Baba Troy vakanohugger Mai Troy from behind...

" MuKitchen ma Ambhuya muno iwe"

"Ambhuya kupi ndi Mai vangu"

Ndakaseka zvangu. Joe anga akamira ne chekudoor. Our eyes met as we looked at each other. Hameno kamwe ka feeling kandakanzwa ipapo and just there my baby kicked zviya zveku kicker zvinenge zvemunhu ari kutamba zviri repeatedly.

Me "Ooouch "Ndakaerekana ndadaro ndichibata dumbu

They all looked at me.

" Are you ok??" vakaitira vachibva vauya vese pandiri

Me "Yes its just tgat the baby kicked me zvine simba"

Baba Troy "Welcome Daddy Joe ndazvida izvi kkk"

Apa akatowedzera nhai zvichirwadza

Mai Troy "Imbonogarai pasi munhu wenyu uyu ane excitement uyu"

We went na Mai Troy ndikapinda mu lounge kwakugara zvangu. Joe akabva auya na Baba Troy.... Vakaramba vakamira patiri Mai troy vachipuruzira dumbu rangu. Maziso angu ne a Joe kept meeting.

Baba Troy "Mai Troy huya tione 2 mins"

Vakabva vaenda vese. I now knew this was now a set up... Apa mwana wacho nditi manyemwe here nhai imi. Joe walked and sat paside pangu. Ndakamboda kusimuka but ndakangozoti no let me sit. Ndakatarisa kuside.

Him "How is my baby doing??"

Kubvunza mwana kunge akabuda

Me "Fine"

Him "I wish I was the one anga achipuruzira dumbu rako instead of Mai Troy"

Hameno zvandakangonzwa ipapo kwakubva ndati

"Everything could have been OK dai pasina iwewe usingagone kugara zip rakavharwa nxaa"

Ndakabva ndasimuka. He quickly stood up. Kwakundibata...

Him "Can we talk"

Me "There is nothing to talk about is there"

Misodzi yanga yatozara mumaziso rimwe ziso rakutochururuka

"I am wrong in everyway Manyara and we both know we are inlove with each other ndipoo just a small chance to explain myself chete babie"

"What do you want to explain huh!!!! What zvinhu zviri pachena you slept with Shez whilst we were dating you made her pregnant what else do you want to explain huh, kuti it was a mistake!!! I was angry Manyara I thought you were raped na Garry so I wanted to revenge is that so. What else do you want to tell me!!!"

I couldn't take it I broke down in tears he tried to hold me I pushed him away.... I cried zviya zveshungu but I could feel my head was now aching. I sat down.

Him "I am in pain too Manyara its not easy I made the biggest mistake of my life and I am sorry. Ndodii kuti undinzwewo how much I regret my actions..

"Do you know what I want you to do... I want you to leave me alone"

"Izvo handidi kunyepa my love belongs to you Manyara I love you and you only. I can give you all the time in the world for you to heal. But please give a thought to our creation what you are carrying in your womb... This is what we created a symbol of our love, haana chaakatadza mwana iyeye and lets not deny him/her of the fatherly and motherly love"

Yes paakataura zve mwana it made sense hazvo but I needed my time I needed to be alone. I was burning inside ne shungu. I wanted to forget about Joe but it seemed everyone wanted us to get back together. Ipapa ndanga ndatambirwa nemufaro.

Me "But that's what you should have thought of... "

He sat next to me.

Him "Can we talk now"

Me " Taura tinzwe"

Him "Its about the baby uri kuda kuzvarira kupi I need to make arrangements"

Me " Chero"

Him "America"

Me "No muno its fine"

Him "Unogona kuenda na Mhamha vako and my mother. I just want the best for you"

Me "No Joe what best do you want for me hee!!! you have already destroyed me kare"

Him 'But babie ok fine the best for our child"

Ndakagaya yes it would be nice to go ku America and give birth but I wanted my space kaini.

Him "Its ok maybe just think about it ndokupa 2 weeks cause time is not on our side unogona kuzorambidzwa kukwira ndege yacho"

Me "Ok... Ndakuenda kumba ini"

Him "Ok cool"

I tried standing up akabva andibatsira. We stood there looking into each others eyes. Was I ever going to let go of Joe nhai Mwari what I felt ipapo hameno i cant explain.... He slowly brought his head towards me... I pushed him away.... we almost kissed.... Kwakufamba kuenda kuKitchen.

Baba Troy " Aaah Ambhuya sorry ndati vapfanha vaende ka ava"

Me "Why ndinoenda neyi kumba"

Baba Troy " Munoperekedzwa ne murume wenyu ka"

Me "No thank you regai ndinoudza daddy ndakuda kuenda kunba"

Mai Troy "Its ok dear tokuperekedza isusu don't worry

Ndanga ndatoboikana. Joe ndiye ega anga asara asina kudya he took his plate and we went outside. Handina zvakawanda zvandaambotaura.

Daddy " Chiitai muendese mai ava kumba she looks sleepy but maigona kurara henyu hanty pano pamba penyu"

Me "Aaah aiwa"

Daddy "Its fine my daughter its fine"

Mai Troy vakabva vati handei. Ndakaonekana navo we hugged na Mhamha na Daddy. Mhamha vakanamata kwakubva tafamba kuenda ku carpark tichifamba kudaro pane mota yakavhurirwa gate ichibva yakwidza takasvikirana nayo mu carpark. It was a taxi pamba pana Joe panga pane ma lights ne emulawn zvekuti panenge pakati ngwee ichingo mira makabva mabuda Shez and a baby ari mumaoko. We all stopped. She noticed me one na one she looked at me from Top to bottom. I felt kunge makumbo angu atova jelly. Mai Troy vakandibata ruoko. Achibva aridza tsamwa

Shez "Murume wangu ari kukubhadharai mukwasha"

She walked away....

Hella pane chichabuda here apa nhai Jonathan kkkk

CHAPTER 9

Manyara

"Handei kani baba Troy siyanei ne mhepo iyo nxaa" vakadaro Mai Troy

Ndakangofamba zvangu but ndanga ndazara ne confusion. Ndakapinda mu mota ma baba Troy kumashure na Mai Troy. Takasimuka tiri 3. Kungobuda mugate ndakabva ndatotanga kuchema... Vakambondisiya ndakadaro kwakuzondinyararidza...

"Ambhuya mukadai 9 months hamusvike.... chiiko chamusingazive pana Shez chamuri kuchema nhai" vakadaro Baba Troy.

Ndanga ndava zii manje I was thinking kuti so it meant Shez anga akutogara pamba paye and anga atova ne mwana na Joe so ini ndaipinda papi even ndichida kumuregerera Joe wacho.... Ndainzwa kuti dai Mwari vanditora zvavo ndoraramirei pakadai

Me "But why nhai Tete I thought Me and Joe were a perfect couple after all we had been through but yooh it not true. It hasn't even been a year dating Joe but my heart has already been broken into pieces... I don't understand baba Troy is this relationship cursed "

Baba Troy "I understand how you feel now I want you to listen and listen good. Your kind of relationship is based on true love ndosaka ichirwiswa satani haadi kuona muchifara he knows you are a perfect match... Secondly I am going to be the one to explain why Shez ariko kumba uko. Whilst you have been healing we have been in tourture ne munhu iyeye. Pamba paye it's been a battle field. Ambhuya... Tezvara venyu will never allow nonsense. He loves you zvekuti you won't believe kuti vakasungwa nekuda kusupporter your relationship na Tsano Joe. All this fighting Tsano Joe vanga vari kubasa all along vatova ne 3 to 4 days vasvika. Shez came nekuda kwekuti she won a case after reporting kuti mwana was being abused. So we were waiting for Joe auye. Takaita ma DNA test yesterday. This was done to ascertain the true DNA of the child. So that tinoziva kuti tiri kuchengeta mwana wekwa Matibire but once the results are out ari kudzokera she is not wanted.... kana mwana vanochengetwa zvinoitwa ikoko.... Ambhuya I know you are hurting about all this but why not let love lead the way for you.

Mai Troy " True Manyara isu as the Matibire family the only muroora watinoziva ndiwe and we love you. My father is obssesd newe Manyara. Joe is wrong 100% wrong we have rebuked him and no one anotsigira that kind of behaviour. My brother loves you and he is regretting his actions. We can't force you to decide but kana uchikwanisa give him a second chance

Zvavakataura zvese ndakazvinzwa bit I didn't answer. Apa taitaura tatove kumba kwedu pagate. We eventually said our goodbyes kwakubva ndapinda mumba.

Ndakasvika vana mhamha varara Tarie ndiye akandivhurira handina kana kugeza my eyes were swollen ndakabva ndangorara

Jonathan* 🧣

Nxaa Sharon ihure chairo manje pano haagare whether she likes it or not. Ndakasvotwa mhani how could she do that to me apa ndanga ndambosofter babie kundidirira jecha zvakaoma shuwa....

Ndakapinda mumba and discussed na Mudhara he asked me if I had a fruitful discussion na Manyara. I told him what happened plus zvazoitwa na Shez futi. Vakagumbuka...

Him "Tomorrow let's go and get those results. Whether it's yours or not ano buda pano we pay maintenance kwaari ikoko. I don't ever want to see her here again. Muroyi chete mwana uya . Iwe ugure kuvhura zip yako pese pese mhani unokwevana nezvinhu zvisina basa

Ndakazvinyarira. Takapedza kutaura ndakuenda kuroom kwangu aunty vakandimisa

" Haisi phone ya Manyara here iyi"

I took it yanga iri iyo

Me " Oooh thanks maiwanepi"

Aunty " Pa sofa mulounge"

Ndakabva ndaziva kuti she left it when we had our discussion. I entered my room kwakulocker door. Baba Troy vakabva vandiphonera vachiti vanga vataura na Manyara explaining kuti zvakafamba sei kuti Shez auye pamba. He had gone a great job. Apa hanzi aenda achichema ndakarwadziwa. Ndakazorara zvangu

I woke up kuseni my mind was on Manyara how did she take it yesterday pa scene yakaitwa na Shez. Of course baba Troy vanga vandi briefer vachiti they explain kwaari but umm Manyara munhu akaoma zvake wedu..

I took her phone ndichida kuona zvangu ma pics nekungoda kumbonzwa kuti where is her mind ukaverenga machats ake na Sue unogona kunzwa kwakarerekera her mind. Ndanga ndakutya kurambwa ini. Ndakavhura ndikabva ndatanga kuscroller zvangu. My eyes met one chat with the name Bradley. One of my instincts said to me *"Joe siyana ne phone yemunhu please"* another one said *"ungasiye unoitirwa zvana Bamnini ukazviruza"* I wanted to follow my first instinct then I thought again ndakuda kuvhura my first instinct yakati *"Wakuda kutsvaga makudo mugomo manje Joe unomawana idi"*

I debated kwakubva ndazovhura ini last message panga blessed day poiswa ka emoji ke kiss. That promoted me to read ese....

Ummm I was shocked and hurt at the same time. So ini ndiri kutoti munhu was resting and giving her space apa ari kungoonana ne vamwe. Who was this Bradley guy from the messages ndiye ari kuto advancer on my wife ka.

Ndakaisa phone pasi. Kwakumuka kuenda kubathroom. Ndanga ndane confusion zvese ne hasha. Manyara aisatotangika kubvunza nezve munhu uyu and ndatozvidirira paraffin mumoto wagara uri kubvira. I told myself apa pakuda kubvisa hasha if I want to deal with this.

I went back kwakutarisa number kuona ari munhu wekuSA then I decided to call him



Him: Hello unknown number

Me: Hie is this Bradley

Him: Yes it is how can I help you

Mubackground mainzwikwa mwana aiiti Daddy daddy.

Me : Ok vakuru ini ndinonzi Jonathan Matibire murume waManyara

Him: Oooh really hey nice (_akandandama_)

Me : Shaa I know you have been having time with my wife but ndokumbirawo usiyane ne my wife please

Him: Oooh ok it's just th....

Me "That what i don't want you near my wife and not even to talk to her wanzwa!!! I know you know about our problems please siyana nesu wanzwa dont take advantage of our situation and Mister I will glad if you keep this conversation to ourselves

Him: Ok I get you

Me: Thank you

Ndakabva ndacutter phone kwakugeza zvangu. Ndaida kuenda kumba kwana Manyara. Maresults ndaizomaona kuma 3pm but for now I wanted kumbonoona Manyara. At least ndaiva ne reason yekuendako ndainge ndichimuvigira phone yake.

I had my breakfast. Daddy vanga vatobuda kuenda kubasa kwasara Mhamha only. I just told her kuti ndichambosvika kubasa. Well I was going to start zvangu next week kubasa kwacho.

Ndichibuda ndakabva ndamirirwa na Shez padoor akabata mwana wake.

Me " Ibva kumberi kwangu tione"

Her " Uri kuendepi nhai darling"

Me " Wauri kuti darling ndiani. Handina nguva newe and don't force me kukurova wanzwa

Her " Iwe kana uchida kundirova rova zvako but I remain your wife

Me " Mahure munonetsa kungokwirwa makutoda kuitwa wife unoti pane angaroore tsvina dzakadai here. You are not even close to the word wife

Her "Tsvina dzacho wakamborarirei nadzo nxaa manje pano so long wakandikwira chete handisi kumbopabva

Me " We will see about that ndibvire apa

I pushed her pa side kwakubva ndaenda.

I drove my car kuenda kuRuwa. Phone yaManyara yakabva yarira. I took it kwakudaira it was Tarie but ndakaziva hangu kuti muridzi akutsvaga phone yake



Me: Hello

I could hear kuti pane munhu but she didn't respond.

Me: Tarie it's me Joe... Manyara forgot her phone.

Kana response ndakazonzwa du du du sound yekucutter kwephone. Ndakangoitarisa kwakuisa pasi. Ndaiti ndikafunga mamessage a Bradley so ndaitonzwa kupindwa ne chando. Mukadzi anga akutoenda ka apa. I told myself I just had to control myself.... I got into pick and pay kwakutenga nyama zvaisaita kusvika ndakabata maoko

Ndakasvika kwakuparker mota yangu ndokupinda. Ndakabva ndaonana na Mhamha vachibuda.

Her " Ehh surprise kani titambirei"

Me " Munotambireiko Mhamha"

Her " Hupenyu mwanangu"

Vachitora plastic bag.

Takafamba tichipinda mumba. We sat down kwakukwazisana nekubvunzana hupenyu.

Mhamha " Vanofara here vamukurungai vangu chisuwo chete

Me "Vari right zvavo ndauya kuno vasiri kuziva zvangu dai vatondibatisa"

Her " Hapana kushata mwanangu. Wauya kuzoona mudzimai wako here?

Me " Aripo here"

Her " Ari kugeza but anopedza hake mamanje munogona kunovamirira muroom mavo. Ini ndichambomhanya muindustry ndimbono booker mbeu pa Panar seeds nekubooker huku dzangu

Me " Ok mhamha"

I stood up ndichinopinda mubedroom ma Manyara ivo vachienda. Ndakasvika pabed pakaiswa dress raida kupfekwa ne pant raivepo. Nyama dzangu dzikati unonyepa nekungoona pant rake. I took it kwakurifemedza soo ummm. Ndakazonzwa madoor kuvhurwa nekuvharwa ne kuimba kwakunzwa tsoka kufamba mupassage ndakaisa pant pandanga ndaritora

She entered her room haana kundiona akavhara door achingocheuka kwakundiona akavhunduka apa anga akamonera towel neche pamazamu...

Pakamboita moments of silence I think akabva afunga kubuda I stood up faster kwakumudhonza. I quickly locked the door kwakubvisa ma key acho kuisa muhomwe

Her " What are you doing here??"

Ndakaona kuti munhu anga atopicker kwakubva ndati zii zvangu. Akaramba akanditarisa ndichibva ndagara zvangu

"Can I have makeys ndoda kubuda "

Ini zii zvangu kuita kunge ndisiri kunzwa. I was being tempted to pull down towel rake. Apa mbolimbo yangu yanga yamira kuita mugwara chaiwo.

Akamboti zii kwakuzofamba kunogara at the other side of the bed.

"Murume waShez ndokumbirawo ubude mubedroom mangu"

Ndakamboda zvangu kuseka but ndakati ndaizomukwidza Bp. Ini zii

Takagara kunge 45 mins tiri zii zvedu. Ndakatoona kuti Mhamha vaizogona kudzoka ndichichemerwa pano zvikamarkisa kwakutanga

Me " I am married to Manyara and not Shez"

Her " Uchigara zvako na Shez and not Manyara"

Me " Kugara naye kupi iwe"

Her " Saka wauri kuda kuita benzi ndiani. Hamuna kunzi daddy bhadharai Taxi manheru here. Aita semunhu arasika here iyeye aitoziva maari kusvikonanga

Me " Hayaaa uchazvinetsa nezvinhu zvisina basa"

Her "Kwauri zvitori normal ka. Why did you choose to destroy my life iwe uchiziva zvako kuti unoda barika "

I could sense elements of jealousiness maari. I moved kuenda kwaari achibva aswedera. Ndakaramba ndichiswedera until ave pamadziro. She tempted to stand. I held her

"Gara titaure"

Her " Gara kwako wega uko murume wemunhu"

Me " Whether ndagara pano kana uko zvine basa rei"

Her " I don't want you close to me

Me " Fearing???"

Her " Nothing and hapana"

Me " If you don't fear chigara ipapo tione"

Akabva adzikama achitura befu...

Me " You were saying what nezve Barika"

Her " Wandinzwa"

Me " Didn't baba Troy explain to you yesterday nhai"

Her "Vapinda papi baba Troy apa and if he did what guarantees you he explained ndikanzwisisa

I laughed zvangu

" Kundiseka kauku ndiite zvako benzi rako zvawajaira"

Me " No babie "

Her " No chii hanty uri kundiseka uri kundisekerei"

Me " Kusekerera my wife... Babie I miss you shaa haunzwewo tsitsi here. To err is human and forgive divine.

She stood up quickly

"Ndonzwa tsitsi dzei hanty muri kutokwirana henyu na Shez"

I stood up kwakumublocker tanga tamira zvino iye akazembera madziro ini ndiri kumberi kwake. Ini zemo ranga ratopinda mumaoko nemunzwara chaidzo

"Indava uchindidai babie inga i told you what happened for me to fall into sin"

Akaseka zvake. I wondered.

Me " Chii"

Her " Sin wakuda kutsvaga ka verb kanoita zvireruke ka. Ndipoo space zvangu tione"

Ndakabva ndabata madziro ne both hands kumutrapper chaiko...

"Tell me what you want me to do I will do it babie. For you I will. I am Sorry Manyara ndakakutadzira. I disrespected you I hurt you. I regretted every minute of the sex na Shez it wasn't love I was confused ndaisava myself. I don't love her. She is there kumba uko and we are awaiting DNA results ari kubuda nhasi... Babie whether the baby is mine or not ari kubva pamba I don't love her Manyara it's you I love"

Ndakatoona misodzi yakuyerera apa munhu a tsinzina I took one hand and slowly wiped her tears. Akandisiya ndichipukuta zvangu slowly

Her "Look at the mess we are now in Joe we could have been happy now. Our baby is being tortured by all this 9 months dzese mudumbu feeling all this here amana. Anobuda ari mwana akaitai sei nhai iwe. Look at mwana waShez that baby is too innocent to go through all this. How?? Joe how do you tend to fix this tell me how!!"

Ndakabatikana... so Manyara aitonzwirawo mwana waShez tsitsi iiish kutaura chokwadi I was touched.

"I am sorry my love I am sorry my child. (_ndichipuruzira dumbu_) I messed up big time. It will never happen again... I will fix this for both of you"

I couldn't hold my tears akabva atanga kubuda. She took her hand and wiped me then she pulled me close we hugged.... I was in her arms for sometime I could hear her crying. Ini kuchema I had stopped ungade kuramba uchichema waita contact ne zamu iro amana...

"Husssh my love I am sorry babie"

I whispered...

Ndakapuller off zvishoma although we were still in each other's arms then I initiated a kiss. Kungogumana muromo magetsi ese on. Ropa rakamhanya fast chaiyo. I slowly kissed her akambozeza kuresponder but she eventually responded. We kissed for a while paibvira zvekuti kani. I wanted to take it further maoko angu akabva kumusana ndichinoisa pagaro heyyy ndakanzwa kunge ndapinda muhoney pot ne kungobata garo chete...

She pulled off...

"Fix nyaya yako first then we continue from there"

Akadaro akanditarisa. Ende futi Manyara anomboziva here kuti mbolimbo yangu yakutotsemura trousers

"Conditions"

Her " Yes"

Me " But uri kumboona zvandaita here"

Her "I have eyes"

Me " Hoo nhai anyway bhoo"

I walked kudoor then remembered her phone kwakuibuditsa muhomwe I opened her door.

" Your phone am sorting my mess but whilst am at it, Please sort out whatever was starting na Bradley wako iyeye"

Akaitambira but I could see kuti anga avhunduka...

I left her. Then I thought let me come back tonight munhu haangandidaro zve shuwa kutoita kunge ndichanyika mbolimbo mulce... I called Ambhuya vakati vari kuNovatek kwe huku kwakuenda ikoko... I got there ndikakumbira kutaura navo she got into the car. I gathered maguts and explained to her nezva Shez but in passing then I told her kuti anga ari kumba and Manyara knew so ndaisada kuti Manyara afunge zvakawanda so I was asking her kuti ndimbouya kumba kwavo until the dust settles and I solve my issues

Mhamha " Hapana kana chakashata mwanangu. Kutadza kuri muvanhu. I hope Manyara ano healer nekukasika. Manyara munhu akapindana nezvakawanda unoda kumunzwisisa kusanganisira makuriro chaiwo you know how me and her father separated zvese zvinenge zvichimushungurudza. But anyway Mwari musimbisi wedu anotigonera. Kumba kwangu kumba kwako mwana wangu. Feel free kuuya anytime without even asking

Me " Maita basa Mhamha ndinoziva zvangu but ndaiitira kuti zvijeke mukandiona ndave kutemwa nepoto

She laughed

Mhamha " Haisi nyaya"

Me " Maita basa Mhamha regai ndimhanye kuma DNA kwacho

Her " Ok tokuonai madzoka"

Vakabuda kwakumutsa mota ndakananga kuTown.. I went kubasa kwaBaba Troy kwakuzobva takuenda kuma results ema DNA takasvika Mudhara, Mhamha na Shez wacho variko. We got in the room. The doctor came and opened the envelope kuti vaverenge ma results.....

These results show that Jonathan Matibire is

CHAPTER 10

Jonathan* 🧣

These results show that Jonathan Matibire is the biological father of baby Jonathan

Ndakarwadziwa I hoped kuti angangova asiri wangu but hey. Vanhu vese vakaratidza kusvotwa

Shez " Thank you Doc my son can now claim his rightful position"

My dad vakaridza tsamwa kwakubva vabuda. Panga pachagarika nepai Shez achiita kunge benzi ranhonga pito. It was one of the boringst days for me.... Vanhu vakabva vabuda and taita sekunge tauya kuparlour kuzo collecter body

Baba Troy "Tsano let's seek legal advice munhu aende kumba kwake uyu. Hazvingoite kuti arambe achigara pasina anomuda

Mai Troy "Besides anovhiringidza zvinhu zvakawanda stereki munhu wepi kunge ndiye atanga kumitisiwa fokofu

Me " Ok fine let me talk to dad"

Dad vacho vanga vatoenda vachisiya Shez wacho.

Mai Troy " I know of Bamkuru 's brother wamuziva advocate vaye

Me " Hoo ehe brother yemurume waTete Mai Daisy ka

Baba Troy " Ndivo I think I have the number.

Me " Imi guys ndambofunga kutama like this morning we had our moments na Manyara so ndogona ndakuwinner so thought ndimbonogarira ikoko

Baba Troy " Yaaa Tsano kana makambofunga apa mafunga manje kwete zvenyu zvamunomboita zviya

We all laughed. Takazotaura na Advocate Masiiwa vakati hapana nyaya totamba on Monday. Ndakaenda kumba kwakutaura na Mudhara and we agreed kuti mwana ndaimuchengeta ari kuna Mai vake but they had to leave pamba.

Dad " She has to leave I don't tolerate nonsense pano. Young man I want to see the wife we married here.

Me " Ndazvinzwa Dad am actually moving kuenda kuRuwa kumba kwavo when I come back am sure to bring back my bride"

Dad " That's the spirit son!!!"

Ndakabva ndapacker my stuff kwakutobuda kuenda kuRuwa

Manyara

I didn't want to talk to Joe but hameno I ended up talking to him and not only that we kissed. He was going too fast.

I was hurt me nyaya yaShez but I also felt kuti I still loved Joe somehow or probably I was attracted to him, I couldn't let go. My anger was over ridden by my feelings

I was shocked when he said I should stop what was starting between me and Bradley I figured out so fast kuti he had read my chats. Iniwo ndongosiya phone pese pese nhai mweya here aaah.

Ndakasara kwakupfeka hembe. I sat pabed kwakuphonera Bradley ndaida kunzwa kuti anga anzii na Jonathan. Yakarira ika rira ndavakuda kutoisa pasi he answered



Him: Hello

Me: Hie Bradley zvirisei

Him: Hey urisey

Kunge anga asina kusaver number dzangu mudairiro

Me: Good hev

Him: I am fine. Ko ndakaphonerwa na hubby wako asi you are back together

Me: Not really left my phone somewhere so akaipihwa. Hanzii??

Him: Ooh ok. He said what he said and maybe you should explain to him kuti am only a friend

Me: liish sorry will try. I am Sorry shuwa hope hauna kutukwa

Him: Haaa No kana no problem shaa don't worry.

Hatina kuzonyanyo taura ndakacutter kwakuenda kunodya ndokudzokera kunorara. Kurara ndokwacho kwataitoita daily manje.

I woke up kuma 3 pm ndaida kunoona Sue but nungo. I started zvangu to imagine kuti saka what were the results of the DNA yacho. Ndakamboda kuti ndiphonere Joe but ummm ndakaona kuti hazviite.

Musi uyu I cooked supper ndainzwa kuda dumpling and stew ne ka basmati rice paside. I cooked and added salad paside ummmm it was appetizing. Mhamha vanga vari busy that day. Vakasvika ndatodya ndatogeza for bedtime it was 6.30pm

Mhamha " Ko nhai iwe zvawatorara

Vakadaro vachivhura door remu bedroom mangu.

Me " Kuneta chaiko

Her " Waneta neiko unoda kumbobva imomo uchigara mulounge uchiona kutandara nevamwe. Muka tione. Kamwana kachatinetsa aka

Me " Horaiti ndiri kuuya

Ndakamuka I wore my dress kwakuenda mu lounge manga muna Mutsa... Mhamha vakazouya tikatanga kuona TV. Tarie akapa Mhamha chikafu. Takanzwa hooter kugate kwakubva Mhamha vati Mutsa aende kugate kwacho. Rakavhurwa kwakuzoona Mutsa ari kupinda me Monarch achizvuva akananga kuSpare kwangu. Ndakafunga kuti maybe ndi Tete but ndakazofunga kuti vakati next week wani. Ndichifunga kudaro ndakabva ndaona yohwee Joe achipinda.

Mhamha "Titambirei pindai pindai"

I was shocked kumuona zvangu. So did that mean bag iro ranga rapinda was mine ka but why would he bring my bag ndisina kumuudza. Asi kuti maDNA showed kuti the baby was his and they decided kutora Shez. But why one bag I had 4 ikoko wani... Crazy thoughts rushed as he sat vachikwazisana na Mhamha...

Him " Hesi Mai Matibire"

He brought me out of my thoughts. Asi Joe chii naye nhai yoo ko kuzoti Mai Matibire ndakanyara mhamha kusamudaira kwakubva ndangomuti ndeipi kwakunyarara.

Tarie akanzi na Mhamha amupakurire food akapihwa akadya zvake. I was surprised kuti anga atosiirwa. When he was done. Mhamha vakasimuka vakaenda ku bedroom kwavo. We weren't talking aiva pa phone. Iniwo I was pangu. Ndiri pa phone kudaro message yakapinda from an unknown number I opened

You saw it for yourself kuti ndatovepo zvamuchooo saka Ibva watoziva kuti tiri 2. Abaiwa ndiye achabuda am here to stay. Oooh and on another note DNA results are out and Joe Jnr is the first born child of Jonathan Matibire

Ndakapererwa ndakabata phone zvekuti I wanted to cry but ndakazvi controller. Mandiri makabuilder kuda kunomuponda Shez. So she wanted competition nhai.

Maybe I should let go zvangu but imwe pfungwa yakati let go with a fight ungakundwe ne munhu akangoouya from no where here Manyara.

Me " Goodnight ndakunorara ini... chienda kumukadzi wako she is waiting for you"

Him " Kkkk I thought we talked about this kuseni"

Me " Hanty ariko waiting... her na Jonathan Jnr wako iyeye hanty zvatova official

Him " Who told you"

Me "Being the mainini I don't think information inondi jumper so easily ka"

Him " Anyway who ever told you ibenzi remunhu. It's true and am pissed not that I wasn't expecting it but because I just didn't want it to happen that way"

Me " Asi kukwira makakwira henyu and maitozviziva kuti hamuna protection moreover kana kutya chirwere pamwe tatove nacho isu vana Manyara vekupusa nxaa

"Mai Matibire!! Manyara!!! "

Ndakanzwa Mhamha vachindideedza. I stood up.

" Door munoriziva handichadzoke kuno"

Ndakabva ndamusiya kwakubva ndaenda kubedroom kwaMhamha

I sat pa bed.

Her " Wowaridza linen iri clean hanty mumwe wako auya

Me " Aaah kudini ?? auya kuzodini

Her " Ko hauna kuwanikwa kwaMatibire here

Me " Mhamha kana marongana na Joe wenyu ini handisi kuita izvozvo. Do you know kuti right now Shez is sending me a message kuti ma DNA results show he is the father moda kiti ndirare naye. Ini handichade ndati handichade!!!

Her "Nyarara uko chauri kudeedzera chii ipapo. Ini ndiri Ambhuya vake Jonathan and mwana wangu Joe iyeye wanga uchida kuti ndimudzinge here. Izvo handiite pamba pano ndepake akabvisa pfuma yake wanzwa"

Me " Mudzoserei kana zvakadaro"

Her " Ummm vana Manyara munoda kushamisira neiko hongu wakatadzirwa but munhu unoregerera kuti ndiwe watanga kuzviitirwa here. Munhu ari kutokuda uyo vamwe vari kusemwa ne varume iwe wodada. Buda muno munoona yekutamba mu spare mako imomo. Tarie anorara kuno.

Ende futi zvakaoma chokwadi. Ndakabuda kwakuenda mubedroom kwakuwana Joe sitting zvake pa bed pa Tarie.

Him " Ndane hope ndiri kurara papi. "

Unotsamwa wega ugozvidzora zvakaoma chokwadi. Handina kudaira. Ndakawaranura mubhedha kwakuchinja masheets akanditarisa zvake. I finished kwakuti

" You can sleep"

Akatanga kubvisa zvake hembe kusara ne boxer zvake... Ndakatombodyirira his muscular body iiish. He got into the blankets. Ini I took off my dress kwakupfeka ma pyjamas chaiwo ndokudzima light ini pfee pamubhedha wa Tarie.

Hope dzikati unonyepa. Ndanga ndakamupira gotsi soo... I wasn't looking kuti aiitei kubed kwangu ikoko

Ndakaona kuti kurara kwaramba kwakuenda pa app. Ndakabva ndafunga Shez ndikati regai ndimutange.

Ko hanty vanhu vakahura vese it's either ndezve mari kana kuti mopanana mwana. Saka ndozvakaitika. Hapana chinoshamisira ne kukuona kwaMatibire cause unogona utori maid wandatsvagirwa. Hameno aibaiwa anongobuda nxaaa

She was online akabva aiona then she started typing

Zvinei neni izvozvo mahure kusakwana kuzvijaidza zvakashata uko haihwa manje uchachema zvako nemwana iyeye cause murume ndinaye and haasi kuzodzoka ikoko stupid

Kkkk mainini chill mhani tisu takatanga nazvo munhu haarege kudzokera kumavambo zve. Ndanga ndapedza naye zvangu 🔞 🔞 🔞 imbobviswa ngura semunhu anga ane nguva

Ndakangopotsera phone kure ichinowira undressing table kwakufuga musoro ne shungu....

Joe " Ko chiiko babie!!!"

Akadaro. Ndakazonzwa ave pabed pandainge ndakarara

Ndakabva ndatanga kuchema akambondinyararidza kwakuti

Him " Chii futi babie"

Me " Usandibvunze kuti chii hanty you did all this so that Shez can mock me. Ini Joe handichade wanzwa just go and be na Shez wacho ini am nothing to you anymore

Him " Heyy nhai Babie zvabvepi zvese izvi my love

Me " Ndiri kutorevesa handichada nezvako iwe since kudanana kwedu it's problem after problem saka better kuzvisiya I will spend the rest of my life crying ka

Him " Hooo iwewe ndiwe wakarwadziswa stereki pa relationship ino ka I am equally hurt too. Do you know how it felt kunzi musikana wako was almost raped. I lived with that for sometime ndichingofunga kuti pamwe zvakatoitika

Me " Ukadini??? hanty wakanorara na Sharon zve. Ndisiye zvako Joe ndisiye.

Akasimuka kwakuenda kunotora my phone. He read ma messages angu na Shez kwakuphonera Shez wacho. Akaisa pa loud



Her: Mainini mati regai ndiphone ka

Joe: Sharon ndinokumbirawo ne nyasha dzaMwari stop doing what you are doing wanzwa. You have caused alot of harm already why can't you just bug off

Her: Ndiri kutaura newe here inini plus mukadzi wako ndiye atanga nekunditi hure

Joe: Waida akuti chii. Hure izita rebasa and ndokwaunoshandira basa rekuda kuputsa dzimba dzevanhu. Manje let me tell you one thing handikude. Listen ndati I do not love you...

Akatanga kupopota Joe achibva acutter phone kwakuisa paside ndokupinda kunorara. Ndakazonzwa ngonono ndikaziva kuti arara....

Weekend Joe was pamba achibatsira Mhamha kuHuku dzavo akanovaitira delivery. Hatina kumbotaura kana nyaya aingova ma morning Maswera sei ne manheru. I cooked ndega weekend iyoyo.

Monday Joe akati he had started work so he was going kubasa. I quickly prepared a lunch box for him achibva aenda zvake. Ndakasara ndikageza ndapedza Mhamha called me pa veranda

Her " murume wako akataura neni nezuro achitaura zvekunosunungukira kuAmerica hanzi hapachina time ati titaure kuti zvoitwa sei

Me " Mhamha ini...

Her " Ini kudini imbomira kuita zvido zvako nekuti hapana kwatiri kuenda tikaramba tokutedzera toda nyaya dzinoitika dzichipera ndaiti pamwe unewo dzinodhonza kudarika dza Lovely kaini. Ini ndave kumuti tinoenda kuAmerica. Plus ini ndiri kunamata madays ese aya Mwari opindura munyengetero kundiendesa kuAmerica iwe wovharisa ndezvako izvo

Munoziva Mhamha so ka. Ndakaoma nekuseka vamwe vari kutoona opportunity zvavo ini ndichirwadziwa. Phone yakabva yarira it was Tete. Ndakabva ndadaira iri paloud



Me: Makadini Tete

Her: Tiripo Mainini makadini

Me: Ndiri nani Tete

Her : Zvinokudzwa mainini inzwaika ndazoita program weekend saka ndosvika ikoko mangwana manheru saka mouya kwa Mai Ane ndikuonei ikoko torara hedu tichitaura

Mhamha vakatora phone iya...

Mhamha: Vatete makadini

Her: Ndi Mai Lovely ndinofara murisei

Mum: Ndiri bhoo ko madii kungomuonera kuno Manyara wacho

Tete: Kuti pane chakaipa here nhai Mai Lovely kuti ndingomuona kwa Lovely

Mum: Ko kuno makushorei

Tete: Yoo ko ndatiiko ini

Mum : Musanyepedze kungwara nhema ndanyarara zvangu but haasi kuuya ikoko Manyara kana muchimuda motouya pano ndapedza nemi

Mhamha vakandikandira phone yangu. I was shocked ne kutaura kwaMhamha addressing Tete like that. Ummm asi kuti pane ma problems. Tete vacho vakabva vatotangawo kupopota

Tete: Usada kuita kunge vana ivavo wakazvara wega vana vekwa Mutambara ava chako chibereko chete nxaa

Yakatorwa futi na Mhamha vachibva vacutter. I wondered kuti aiva matempers eyi chokwadi. Ndakatya kubvunza kwakunyarara

CHAPTER 11

Lovely

I was now waiting for Tete kuti vauye vataure naye Manyara. We were communicating zvedu pa phone. Ndakamuti auye aingoti ndichauya ndokuudzai. I just hoped Mhamha vanga vasiri kumu chocker. She needed to move on kwete zvekuswero ita zva Joe that guy chironda chaicho.

Bruce "When is mainini coming??"

Me " Asi wakutoda nezvake here"

Him "I am just asking is it jealous??"

Me "Jealous yei am just asking as well. Anyway ari kungoti she is coming uyu. But ndakataura naTete kuti vamusvitse nyaya yacho"

Him "Don't you think ari kunyumwa someone could have told her plus nezvese zvakaitika ari mu hospital pamwe pane akamutaurira.

Me "I don't think so Mhamha havangade kumurwadzisa. By virtue of her being kumba like now it means that haasi kumbo communicator na Joe wacho and it also means haachade zvaJoe. Hanty Joe wacho is away futi

Him " Maybe they are communicating

Me " Am her sister dai aida kudzokera kuna Joe dai akandiudza inini"

Him "Unogona kuitwa surprised ka Shamwari

Me " Haaa maya she will never do that

Him "I just hope she accepts murege kuzovengana

Me "Bruce handidi kushanda nana doubting Thomas unless uriwe usisade hako

Him "Adaro ndiani kungotaura nekuonesana. Anyway when is Tete coming

Me "Vanga vakati weekend but vaita function so tomorrow

Him " Great so muri kuonanirana kupi

Me "Kuno obvious kusina Mai Lovely ka. Unovaziva mhamha vanovhiringa zvinhu biq time

Him "liiish I hope mhamha will accept this"

Me "Manyara is grown up she is allowed to make her own decisions if mhamha doesn't accept then ndezvazvo izvo she can't break the love that is between me and my sister ka

Him "Ok anyway rega ndichenda will see you manheru shaa.

Me "Ok my love"

Akabva abuda. He left me sitting pa wheelchair pangu. My phone rang it was Tete. I answered



Me: Hello Tete

Her: Hesi mainini mamuka sei

Me: Ndamuka zvangu kana mamukawo Tete

Her: Tamuka. Hey zvakaoma mainini ndaphonera mainini Manyara ndichiti tionane mangwana manheru ikoko. I was surprised kuti mai venyu vatora phone ngavandituke vakatoti Manyara kana muchimuda kumuona munomuonera kuRuwa hakuna kwaari kuenda

Me: Aaah matii nhai Tete

Her: Hanzi hakuna kwaanoenda Manyara imagine

Me: Inga vari kutonga nedemo. Ende mhamha vanoda kuedza kudini ngavasambundikidzire mwana kuvanhu vekwa Matibire mhani. Aiwa Tete haisi nyaya. Inzwai munzwe. Ini mangwana kuseni am going to call sisi vemukomana wacho. Chitsapo chavo ndinacho ndichanovapa votora mari dzavo dai ndine yakapihwa Mai Lovely ndaitoisa but anyway hazvina kana problem. Isu mangwana muchingouya tinoenda tese kuRuwa kwacho tonomutora Manyara ndoda kuona vanorambira ani

Her: Shuwa ita seizvozvo Lovely. Kuda zvinhu Mai vako kuita kunge hure hatichazvione mushe isu haihwa munhu haudi kubva waita desperate varume vakazara. Iyo mari yekwaMatibire yanakeiko ngavanyenge ka ziMatibire racho vanoitwa barika ikoko kana vada zvekwa Matibire kkk

Takaseka zvedu. My mother kuda zvinhu haiwa tinonozvipedza isu. Handina kuzoramba tichitaura na Tete takazongoti toonana mangwana.

I decided to call Mai Troy and she answered I told her I would want to meet her mangwana for a discussion. She offered to come but ndakaona kuti vaizongosiya mari yacho futi like last time so I told her its either we meet for lunch. She further

decided to meet kuSurgery kwa Baba Troy ndakaona kuri better ndaingovasiira mazi rands avo vozopa mwana waMai wavo.

I decided kuphonera Manyara zvangu ndichimbomunzwa kuti anga ari sei especially after the conversation yamhamha na Tete. Yakarira and she answered



Her: Hesi Mai Ane

Me: My beautiful sister how are you

Her: Ndiri bhoo zvangu varisei vana Ane na Prince

Me: Bhoo zvavo and they miss you. liii neniwo ndakusuwa shaa

Her: Ndichauya zvangu

Me : Rinhi. Its like kubva pandaremara hauchanyatsondida asi haudi sisi vakaremara

Her: liii nhai Mai Ane zvabva nekupi you know I can do anything for you, You know I love you so much. Its just that I need time to recover that's all dai zvisizvo haaa maindiona frequently

Me: But ndakati imbouya ndikuone I have things I wanna say to you I have love I wanna share with you remember the old days Manyara I am your sister and no other relationship should over ride ours

Her: I know Mai Ane ndiri kuuya my sister don't worry manje manje

Me: Ok love can't wait to catch up. Am worried how is our little bambino in the oven

Her: Aribhoo zvake

Me: Great dear take care

Her: Thanks Sis for checking on me bye

Me: Bye.

I asked baba Ane for a driver kuseni but I didn't mention kuti ndaiendepi. Driver akauya kuma 10am and my appointment was at 11.30 am.

I took the money and off we went.... Ini driver na aid wangu., Takasvika and was helped mu wheelchair. We asked pa reception kwakunoratidzwa office yekupinda. She was rather late but vakazosvika zvavo.

Mai Troy " liii sorry kani makumiswa vasikana very sorry ndakanganwa kuti I had to go with my son kwaDentist so ndatomusiyako.

Me "Don't worry we wont take long"

Her "Toti makadiniko vasikana"

Me "Tiri bhoo"

Ndanga ndakapfeka face yeshumba chaiyo...

Her "Iri sei muviri ne ma babies tane nguva tisina kumboonana"

Me "We are fine. Sisi ndauya kuti titaure zvinopera. Your brother akakonzeresa zvekuti my sister is in pain because of him

Her "Sorry hen....

She interjected I didn't let her finish_

"Hoooo imbonyararai ini ndini ndadeedzera meeting ino ndizvo so let me speak ndati makaita basa nekurwadzisa mwana wa mai vangu.... Mari yenyu iyo ndauya nayo please tell your brother to leave my sister alone"

Ndaikanda mari yacho pa table kwakubva ndaudza aid andi pushe

Her "Yooo ko zvaita sei nhai Mai Ane ini wamuri kusiira nditoriwo mwana

Vakauya vachitevera but takaramba tichienda

Me " Muchakura nhasi mirai muone henyu..."

Takasvitsana kumota vachiti vakaisa mari pagumbo ini ndichikanda apa ndiri busy kuburitswa mu wheelchair kuiswa mumota. Ndakazovakandira chienvelop chikabvaruka. Takavasiya vachiinhonga taenda.

Jonathan* 🌠

I had spent the whole weekend in bondage. Imi moti haisi bondage here aaah kurariswa mbolimbo yakamira nemwanasikana wekwa Mutambara zvinhu three chete zvakandidzora kuti ndisamu rape. Chekutanga I was still in the process yekunyengerera munhu, secondly she was pregnant and thirdly kutoremekedza Ambhuya vanozotii kana torwisana. But dai iri lula Lula zvayo iyo hatiremekedze munhu kana hanty pavaitambira mbariro vaiti ndichanomugarisa mumba kuita maflowers here.

Weekend yese she was cooking but ndaizopihwa food yacho na Ambhuya Tarie. Monday morning she prepared my breakfast and I left ndichienda kubasa. Kwanga kusina zvako basa rangu its like I was controlling my own schedule cause pa fair I was doing east Africa so its me who had to prepare what I wanted to use ipapo.

Around 10am ndakaphonerana na Daddy he had spoken to the lawyer and we were meeting him pa Lunch hour. I had my tea break with a homemade sandwich ndakanyatsodya kani uku mind iri kuna Manyara. Lunch hour yakakwana and I went to meet up with Dad and the lawyer over lunch ku *Bottom Drawer.*

Akati hapana kana nyaya so long I am going to pay maintenance for the child. So he said for now we are going to get peace orders against her. A peace order for me and one for dad since ari kugara pamba pavo. She will also be told to vacate pamba then the procedure ye maintenance inobva yatotangawo kugadzirwa.

My Dad vaisatoda zvese izvo but really there was nothing we could do. It was a better solution anyhow. Ndakabva ikoko ndakuenda kuEmbassy ndichida kunzwa about ma Visas for my mother na Ambhuya then travel arrangements for my wife. I had to call my Boss vakati he will explain to them. Inini zvangu mapapers angu were in order I had a work permit, Study permit as well as a temporary residence permit and the organisation I was working for zvaisanetsa. Vakamboda kubvunza about age ye nhumbu yacho but nekuda kwema paper and the email yaizonyorwa na boss wangu panga pasina chinonetsa. Vakazoti they will call me tomorrow kuti ndichiuya ne ma passport here.

Ndakasvika kumba around 6pm. Manyara anga ari mubedroom make.

Ndakatambirwa na tsano Mutsa. Mhamha vanga vari mavo mubedroom. I got into her bedroom and found her sleeping apa anga akamonera towel akabatidza fan....

Munoziva ndomuyedzo wacho iwoyo munhu kushama kudaro. Mbolimbo yangu yakabva yamira. Iye akabva amuka....

Her "Waswera sei??"

Me "Ani??"

Her "Joe kkkk"

Me 'Do you hate me that much kutadza kunditi honey"

Her "Kana wakuda kunzi honey unoziva kwekuenda"

Me "As far as I am concerned am at the right place"

Her "Wandivigirei then"

Apoka haaa I forgot iiish

Me "Wasn't sure kuti unodei"

Her "You see ndozvacho zvandiri kutaura you belong else where"

Me "Waida nditenge zvausingade wondituka futi. Ok taura zvauri kuda ndinotenga"

Her "Ndoda pizza ne ma peaches ne ma strawberry like now"

Me " Kkk Ok haya uri kuda kundiitisa here"

Her " Hanty wati taura unonotenga here

Ndakaseka zvangu but semunhu anga achinyengerera I had no choice....

Me " Ok let me go ndokumbirawo kuperekedzwa"

Her " Kkkk ok hande I hope mukadzi wako haatione"

Me "Chenjera kupenga hako"

She stood up achiseka kwakuvhura wardrobe I saw hembe dzangu neatly packed imomo I just smiled. She took of the towel hey hey akoma kana uriwo matambiro acho ekusvitsana pahasha wosiiwa ka.... ummm umwe munhu achachema chete. She wore a dress kwakutora phone yake tichibva tabuda.

I drove kutoenda kuSam Levy Village there I was sure ndinowana zvese Peaches and Strawberries. Takatenga kwakupinda mu Spar kwakuita grocery rekumba. It was my suggestion. When we were done takaenda kuPizza. Pese apa taitaura zviri general zvedu. We started driving back achidya pizza yake.

Me " Ende unonyima wakutopedza"

Her " Yohwee ko tasiya tavharisa shop here why didn't you buy yako"

Me " Kupindura uku nhai manje ukaita zve rough ndokusiya pano kkkk"

Her "Haumbo"

Tanga tamuna Harare drive approaching Msasa. Ndakangoibuditsa muroad kwakuidzima hazards on kwakubuda kutenderera zvangu. I opened her door kwakuzama kumubuditsa bridal style akatanga kundirova...

Her " Sorry kani ooh pizza yacho kana zvakadaro"

Me " Handichada ini ndonodya kumba.... buda tone wanga uchionererwa hanty"

Ndaitotamba zvangu. I started to tickle her achiseka zvake. She eventually got out.

Her " Chienda unovaudza Mai Lovely kuti wandisiya pano"

I kept my eyes on her achitaura kudaro. She looked at me. Hey mosquito dzairuma zvadzo muhuswa imomo. Aiwa ndanga ndisina chekuzeza I lowered my head kuenda paari and our lips met. We started to kiss. Wega wainzwa kuti we are heavily

breathing pano. I took my hands kuenda pamazamu ndichidzvanya kudai she moaned. Kwakutora her hands kundibata kugotsi... I was happy kani vari mubhurugwa vakati vacharara pakadai vanga vatova ma standing passenger.

Pakakissanwa munongonzwa you could feel it getting hotter and hotter and she was moaning. Ndakabvisa muromo wangu kwakuenda muhuro make kwakutanga kumukisser and doing tuma small bites muhuro. Anga apera basa kani. How I wished we were home this was the perfect time an opportunity given pachena. Akainzwa ichimugumha akabva atora on hand kwakuibata ummm ndakavhiringika chaiko. I went for breast ndakadzikisa dress zvishoma kwakuisa zamu mumukanwa I sucked zve nzara chaizvo.... I was enjoying every moment. Phone yakabva yarira ndakabva ndatosiya...

Me " Hande tinogona takutsvagwa ka"

Her " Shuwa"

We got into the car. She answered it was Sue. Vakapedza kutaura zvavo kwakubva ndamuti

"To be continued...."

Her " kkkk kana usati wapedza nyaya dzako handidi

Me " Unopenga yako wakapedza here

Her " Usanditsvagire nyaya. You read my messages pane zvakashata here

Me " What does he want on my wife. Hee you have been silent on me your silence is killing me kudini kwacho. Ikwo kuSA ndakuto doubter zvangu kuti wakanonyaradzwa ne chii???

Her " At least he was there for me...

Ndakatadza kupindura ndarwadziwa. Hasha dzakauya but I couldn't burst. Ndakati Mwari ndibatsireiwo to keep my calm.

Akatora her hand kwakuisa on my leg

Her "There is nothing kani ungatoti pinza mu 11 months umo yoo. Joe... Bradley is a old primary school mate. We met kubeach chete. I was writing in a diary so I forgot it. In my diary ndomaakaona my story I later explained to him zvangu. He escorted me on a tour. And that's it. He never proposed. Moreover I wouldn't go out with him he is too ugly for my liking...

I took my hand and placed it on her's

Me " Ok I get you. But ndokumbirawo muchiregedza tuma emoji twenyu babie I feel jealous

Her " Ok. I am glad you are feeling jealous... the way you are feeling pasina chiripo is times ten the way I am feeling right now Joe

Me " I am Sorry "

She took her hand off mine kwakutanga kuchema... zvakandirwadza...

We reached home.... anga anyarara Takaburutsa zvinhu. Manyara anga atova mukati. When we were done na Tsano. Ndakapinda mulounge kwakusweresana na Mhamha. She thanked me ne grocery. Tarie akabva auya ne dish.

" Dzorerai dish iro Mainini. Itiyi muridzi we murume auye ndapota"

Vakabva vasimuka kwakuenda kuSpare kuya. Ndakazoona vakubuda na Manyara. Thanks to Ambhuya she came and served me food.

Manyara thinking

Hayaa hanzi na Mhamha *"Tarie ndi ambhuya muka apa unoiisira murume chikafu ukuda kuramba wakatsamwa mwana wemunhu aiite kukuombera kunge uri mudzimu. Ramba uchiita zvauri kuita usazoti kwauyei ndokuzvambaradza wave Mai kudaro"* Ndakaseka zvangu kwakuserver Joe food yake

I ate and finished. We called it a night. Takapinda mubedroom like usual I went pa bed pangu iye achibva adzima light. Ndakazonzwa munhu akupinda mumagumbeze mangu. Ndikati regai ndikosore pamwe arasika... Akabva aseka zvake.

Me " Hauna kurasika bed here??"

Her " The last time I checked this was my bed. Uyo ndewa Tarie zvavo "

I laughed zvangu...

Me " I love you do you know that"

Her " Ndoziva zvangu"

Ndakatoona pano ukasataura ka unofa...

Me " Ndokumbirawo zvangu just kungopedza nyota ndakuvara"

Her" Kkkk kasi gulez havana kuita basa here??"

Me " Hayaaa do you know how hungry I am"

She laughed.

Me " Uri kuseka nhai inzwa"

Ndakamugumha nayo kumagaro... She did ma moaning sounds

Her " Lets agree you take me out somewhere ndokupira ikoko

Me " Handei now"

Her " Aaah tatorara "

Me " And you want me to survive tonight"

Her " Kana usingade we go back to the original plan"

Ndakaita zvekumugrabber nesimba muwaist she accidentally screamed \(\bigsiz \sqrt{\infty} \sqrt{\infty} \sqrt{\infty} \)
Takabva tanzwa Ambuya vakuimba maihwee ndakanyara... mbolimbo yakabva yasvava

Me " Look what you did" I whispered.

Her " Who me aaah ndiwe wakonzeresa"

Ndakatoona kuti nyangwe ndichida hazvichaite izvi. Let me just abide kuma conditions mangwana manheru tonorara zvedu out.... we slept cuddling

The following morning ndakagadzirirwa.... mood was pa happy kwakubva ndaenda kubasa.

Ndakazophonerwa na Mai Troy vachiti Lovely avasiira mari ye roora iya. I was heart broken so maiguru vachiri kuvavarira chii muridzi wenyaya achitoda kundipa makumbo a sign yekuti she has forgiven me. Ndakaphonera Daddy vakati imbosiya timbo sorter ya Shez. Iyo haityise cause pari zvino uriko kuRuwa kwacho.

I booked 3 night's pa Meikles. I called her kwakutanga kuti ita zvekuInyanga ndikwo kwandiri kuda kuenda. Ndakazoita zvekumuti I need to be close nekubasa ndopaakabvuma. Manyara akaoma hake but this time iiish haaa ndanga ndapfidza.... Embassy called me late vachiti zvaita.

I went home and found her ato packer kabag ndakati nechemumoyo in the name of Lula Kkkk...

I had requested I wanted home made food so I was served. As she was serving pakaipa hooter kugate. Tsano ndovakaenda. Mota yaiveko yaisatokwana zvayo cause muyard mamune yangu neya Manyara. Pasina time takaona sliding door repa veranda richivhurwa kuchipinda Lovely na Tete. When Lovely saw me our eyes met and akaratidza kushamisika....

CHAPTER 12

Manyara

Ndakashamisika kuona ma sliding door achivhurwa kuchipinda Mai Ane vari pa wheel chair na Tete Mai Nyamhamba. She was surprised kuona Joe.

"What is going on in here. Uyu ari kutsvagei pano!!!"

Vakadeedzera vachinongedzera kuna Joe.

Me " Titambirei Sisi, Tete "

Ndakadaro kungoti zvireruke hazvo cause I could see she had a temper.

"Iwe Manyara ndati munhu uyu ari kudei pano. Iwe Jonathan uri kiudei mumba muno who on earth gave you the right to come here after what you did to Manyara you have the nerve to..

"To do what iwe Lovely. Ini ndini mai pano and ndini ndamupa right yachio yekuva pano wanzwa!!!"

Tete "Jonathan I think nguva yako yakadarika wakautambisa wega isu kwaMutambara hatina mukwasha akaita sewe wanzwa zvinhu zvako uchanopihwa na sisi vako"

Mhamha " Tete ndavqkuzotadza kukunyarai manzwa chiiko chamuri kuita pano mukadzi mukuru munoswera tedzana nezvinhu zvisina basa"

"This is wrong mhamha how can you do this isu se family we agreed for the betterment ya Manayara but muri kuvhiringa zvinhu Manyara doesn't deserve a womaniser akaita saJoe.

Mhamnha "Lovely buda mumba mangu kamani. Iwe mukadzi pusher munhu wako muende fokofu..."

Munoziva I was nowhere and confused zvese zvaitika the only part yandakabata was lovely aiti Joe musn't be here cause of what he did. But zvese zvekuti family family izvo handina kuzvinzwisisa. Pakatanga kupopotedzana Mhamha na Tete, Mhamha na Lovely. Noise yaiitika yakaita kuti Mai Sandra vepa next door vauye

"Manje pano handibude mhamha ndikuudzei this is my house too my fathers house"

Mai Sandra "Lovely iwe dzora mashoko ako ndi Mai vauri kutuka"

"Shuwa mwana wandakazvara kundiudza mashoko akadai Lovely ndiwe here" vanga vakuchema Mhamha

I was pained apa Lovely wacho na Tete kana kumira kutaura zvavo. Vakataura zvakawanda kuti mhamha vane hudyire hee vakanditengesa kwaMatibire kuda mari munoziva I started kudikitira Joe akazviona.

"Babie sit down inwa mvura iyi"

I drank. Ndanga ndatopererwa kuti ndochiita sei manje. Hana ichirova. Ndakatanga kunetsana na Tete kuti vauya kuzokonzeresa confusion haa Tete vakati vatanga kutuka Joe wacho.

Tete "Hure rechirume Mwari akatoita akazviratidza musati mapinda mumba mainini musanyengerwe ne benzi iri "

Joe "Babie handei mhamha vari kupa sign yekuti budai muende" akadaro achizevezera

Me "But tovasiya vachitukwa here ko vakazorovana"

Joe "Tophonera Sekuru baba Brian don't worry... Ini ndakuita sekuti ndaramwa ndakuenda kuti vabve pagate iwe wozouya"

Me "Ok"

Mutsa akajoiner vese na Tarie vari kuside kwaMhamha nyaya dzimwe dzaitaurwa ipapo I didn't even understand kuti zviri kurevei.

Joe "I am sorry I am leaving"

Lovely "Enda uko benzi remurume rinongoti zibhurukwa basa rekuhura kusanyara murume mukuru chihure rudzii ichocho"

Mhamha vakamutema ne cushion vanga vachishatirwa manje. Iye kwakuridzosera kuvatema.

Mhamha "Fokofu mhani."

Mhamnha vakaendera Lovely kwakutanga kumurova ari pa wheelchair. Maihwee mai Sandra vana Mutsa vakapinda busy kubata. Uku Lovely aivadzosera Mhamha vacho ndizvo zvaitopa hasha worse kuna Mhamha. Tete vanga vanobvisa mota vakadzoka vachimhanya ndokunhongana na mhamha vakazuzvurudza kuenda panze. Ndakatoona kuti pano vanhu varipo havazvikwanise kwakuphonera kwana Sue. Pasina time vana Kule ne brother ya Sue vanga vauya. Joe akatombopinda mumba kwakubva ati hande. Mhamha vanga vachingoti endai imi. Ndanga ndakurwadziwa kusiya mai vangu. Ndakabva ndangoenda.

Joe drove the car.

Me "Shaaa ndatova ne stress ini what was happening nhai"

Him "I will explain everything to you but promise hauite worked out for nothing"

Me "Joe my mother and sister all this fighting shaa hazvisi healthy I don't understand.

Him "Manje if you continue to do that I may not even tell you cause you may fail to contain it

Me "Horaiti ndanyarara. Waphonera Kule here"

Him "Yaaa ipo paye pandataura"

Me "Bhoo"

Takasvika ku Meikles and we did check in. Hayaa Joe kuto booker zvake honeymoon suite zvake.

Him "Lets take a bath afterwards ndokuudza what is going on"

Me " ndageza kare Joe taura shaa"

Him "Chimira udye unondi faintera"

Me " Aiwa taura ndozoita zvese afterwards

He took my hand ndokuenda neni pa bed. We sat down zvedu.

Him " Ok fine. Babie ndikakuudza promise me kuti you won't over react hanty for my sake and the babies sake

Me " I promise"

Him "Babie when you were in a coma your family summoned our family to come for discussions kuHighlands. Well issue yedu tanga tagara tanga tava consulter tichida kuvaona. I wanted to apologise to my inlaws nezvandanga ndaita. Zveshuwa we went kuHighlands kwa Mai Ane. Your relatives vaiveko except from Mhamha ne hama dzavo. We were told tichingopinda kuti mhuri yekwa Mutambara yagara pasi and decided to return back mari yeroora.

Ndakavhunduka chaiko

Me " And??"

Him " Takaikandirwa... we tried kuonesana navo kuti let's wait kuti umuke but they refused hanzi the family was your voice

Me " But Lovely ka!

Him "Babie tiri kutaura nyaya yekare. Ok fine after that vakati they don't need our doctors vari kuunza vavo. Management yepa Avenues ndiyo yakazoramba ichiti treatment was at an advanced stage. Daddy ndovakazoti tikatedzera

zvemakajatanwa we will lose lives. So we banned people from seeing you for a while taitya manegative comments aigona kudelayer kumuka kwako.

Ndakapererwa chaiko. We were holding hands...

Him " Mai Ane hates me. But I understand I did wrong. Babie am willing to go through fire for what I did. I was wrong and I am sorry. Yesterday Mai Ane met with Mai Troy vakavaphonera vakati vaida kuvaona. They met kusurgery kukaita drama vakasiirwa mari yeroora

Me" What!!!

Him " Calm down kani"

Me "But she doesn't have to hate you like that ndivo vakatadzirwa here.

Him " Chill babie shaa you are getting worked up now. Haisi nyaya so long we love each other no one else can come in between us. It's been a tough journey and what I want now is to make things work for us and our baby.

He went on his knees

"Please Manyara give me another chance to prove to you that it wasn't intentional please give me another chance to love you again. I am Sorry my love"

In me ndakanyatsonzwa kuti I loved Joe. Mai Ane vanga vandibhohwa how could she. Of course people are allowed kukumiririra but I was now there is she had no right to send back the money yesterday. Regai Mhamha vatsamwe...

I looked at Joe still kneeling. I smiled kwakuramba ndakamutarisa

Him "Answer me my love I am dying of this pain...."

Me " Sing for me"

He stood up kwakutora phone ndokubairira usb pa TV kwakutsvaga song then he played. *"Nothings gonna change my love for you"*

He came to me and made me stand kwakupinda in his arms. He followed lyrics as we danced. We both cried along the way. Unozvinyararidza wega.

We started to kiss zvedu. Memories of moments we shared started flooding back I was soo happy to have him back in my arms. Yes he had wronged me but I loved Joe..

He started to kiss me achidzika ne huro ini wacho ndaimubatawo...

I began to undress him first. He was hungry he didn't take time cause naiye akandibatsira pakumubvisa hembe. He unzipped my dress ichibva yadonha pasi.

We were both naked. Ndainzwa kuti dai achingoita zvake.

Jonathan

Nhasi ndanga ndakatomugadzirira chaiko. I wanted her and ndaida kumupedzera chaiko. She was prepared and giving herself to me.

I led her to bed kwakubva arara. Ndakambopuruzira dumbu rake just feeling my baby... Then I started kissing her muhuro ndichidzika kuenda kuma zamu.... She was moaning uku akabata musoro wangu. Ndaizvida chaizvo zvekubatwa musoro wangu especially ndichimushandira....

" Are you ready for me Manyara"

Akangodaira zve moaning sounds chete. Kwakundidhonza kuti ndimu kisse. She was breathing fire when she kissed me and she was in control of the kiss.

Ndega ndakatoona kuti aibva she was slowly opening her legs. Ndanga ndanzwa ini munoti mwedzi mingani ndakavharirwa kunze aaah. Ndakaenda on top of her ndichitya kutsimbirira mwana wangu..... Ndakabva nda positioner and then slowly ndakapfekera muhoneypot. Amana sandi kunaka ikoko it was just juicy muchitsvedzerera.... ini kuisawo kwandakaita she moaned zvekuti.

Ndakatanga kumukw**ra apa ndainyatsoda deep penetration chaiyo semunhu anga ane nzara zviya zvekuti kutsimbirira mwana ndakazvikanganwa ndakunakirwa, iyewo munoti aimbozvitarisa I was just hearing *Joe Joe kani I love you Joe wangu...*

"Zviri kunaka here babie huh"

Her " Yesss Joe don't stop iiiish ndanakirwa ini

" Uri kunaka Manyara"

Ndanga ndavakukurirwa apa ndichiita kusv** ne simba I was now sweating. Haaa akomana mwana ainaka zvake uyu...

" Ndakupedza babie iiish

"Daddy nyatsoisa yese kani fuck me harder babie fuccck

"Like this here ooooh aaah uuuh saaaaa naka maihwe naka kannnni"

Ndakanyatsa kumurova zviya zvekunyatsa kukwira munhu ndakanzwa zvakuuya kwakudira zvangu uku ndichideedzera kuti "Manyaaaaara"

Manyara

liish I enjoyed every bit of the love making na Joe but handina kunyatsokuguta ini... He kissed me kwakudonhera paside pangu. He was sweating.

Him " Thank youuu!!!

Me " Wakurumidza aah"

He lifted his head kwakuti

"Kkkk hauna kuguta here babie "

Me " Aaah ehe wakurumidza kupedza Joe

Him " Kkkk sorry babie ko wadii kutaura kkkk"

"Uri kutoseka zvako ka"

Him " Yoooh asi watotsamwa here babie kkkk unonyanyotsamwa nzara inenge yandibaya ndopinda muri kudziya ndingatadze kutunda here babie apa kunaka haaa nakaaa mheni

Akatanga kunditekenyedza

Me " Dzokorodza hako

Him "Ko maconditions tava papi zviya kkkk"

Ndakamurova tumbama....

"Regedza ndonopedziswa na Bradley"

Akabva andibata maoko ese

"Kana uchida an early sending to the grave ita I will kill you both ne munhu wako iyeye"

Me " Kkkkk exactly how I am feeling uchindisiya ndakadai

Him "Kkkkk mwana iwewe usazvidenhere zvinozo kuchemedza une nhumbu iwewe

Me " Ndiri kuda nezvako Joe"

Him " Ok mira ndimbophoner kuna kule timbonzwa kuti kumba kuri sei"

Akatora phone and he called Sekuru. Vakati vazotora Mhamha vakaenda nawo kumba kwavo but she was fine. Vakati isusu timboita zvekuno ndakaseka zvangu. When he finished he said

Him " Hande tinogeza tone"

He stood up ndichingodzika he lifted me bridal style ndakascreamer aaah munhu aida kundidonhedza here. He took me mu bathroom ndakamubatirira

We got in mujaccuzi and took a bath. Actually ndakagezeswa zvangu. Ndakazoseka ndakugezeswa punani akaisa chigumwe imomo kwakugeza achiita kupinza ne kubuditsa zvake. Uku achindiyamwa mazamu iiish zvainaka sei.... Takabuda imomo mbolimbo yake yaita kumira chaiko.

"Fore warned madam"

Me " Kkkk manje tanga wambondi romancer first ndinyatsotota

Him " Kkkkk thought you said hauna kuguta kaini

Me "Hanty asina kuguta ndini here saka iwe do as I wish chete it's my game"

"Really inga une mafireworks babie no problem your wish is my command"

Me " Good boy"

Him " I am going to be merciless so usazochema

Me " Will see about that!!"

We went kubed and he came down on me achibva atanga kundidya heavy. I was enjoying every moment and moaning at every bite yaaiita pamat**nj*le angu. Ndaitonzwa kuti ndatopera basa.

He came kumusoro kwakundiyamwa mazamu aya haada zvanga zviri zve merciless chaizvo.

Akauya pamuromo and kiss ndainyatsoinzwa we kissed and kissed ndanga ndanzwa nekuida. I took it ndega kunyangwe zvanga zvakaoma ne dumbu kwakuipfekera. Iiish I felt him enter ichiita kurwadzirira zvayo. Haana kumbomira he started to fuck me and he was doing it faster but zvichinaka. Ndanga ndanyanyototesa iiish. He took pant ranga riri pasi kwakundi wiper and inserted again. Haaa zvanga zvichifirer akasverera mvura yanga iri paside kwakuvhurira akaipfekera achidira paka beans ichiyerera uku achikwira chete zvainakidzira zvazvo. Hameno ipapo I had lost count of how many times I had came and I had called his name.

He stopped ...

Him " hande pacorner pebed"

He helped me stand.. I moved to the corner he was behind me akaibairira kumusana. Ndakakotamiswa

" Are you comfortable babie"

Me " Yes it's fine"

Ndakakotama and he came from behind. Haaa ipapo ndakanyatsokuiswa zvekuti ndega ndaka surrender achibva aseka

"I told you no mercy wani kkkkk..."

"You wanna kill me ka kkkk"

"Not really I just wanna make you cry till you cry no more. And if you cry I will push it so more kkk"

Akadaro achindidhonzera paari. And started to kiss me you achindingafa.

He took me kwanogara pachair. I went on top of him facing him. We enjoyed that position kani pakaitwa kuchema chaiko although it wasn't that comfortable nekuda kwedumbu. Akazokasika kundisimudza we went pabed. Ndakamasimudziswa makumbo ipapo ndopandakaona the meaning of the word merciless ndakakwirwa zvekuti I screamed ne kunakirwa I told him kunaka kwake kwese that day until he communicated kuti akuda kupedza. Ipapo we were communicating until we both came akataura zvake akataura ipapo.

CHAPTER 13

Lovely

"Kutanda botso unokuziva here iwe Mai Ane" vakadaro Mai Sandra

Me " I don't subscribe to such rubbish. And hapana zvandambovaita was defending myself maida ndirohwe ndiite kunge ndakatakura mazai for the why???

Tete" Vaendepiko vanhu ava. Zirume rinonzi Joe kuda kubatirira mwana stupid mhani

Mai Sandra "Zverudo mungazvigona imi. Siyanai ne vanhu. Chinonzi regedza ndochiri mumaoko chiri mumoyo nyangwe mukadodini mungave vekutanga imi

Me" Kana mashaya zvekutaura Mai Sandra pamba penyu padhuze endai munovata

Havana kugara vakabva vatobuda zvavo. Takasara tichibvunzurudza Tarie na Mutsa kuti Manyara aendepi mhinduro ndandaipihwa na Mutsa ndakatukwa zvekuti dai ndaifamba ndakambo muzvambaradza

"Mai Ane siyanai nesu manzwa pano tinogara murugare... Kana ndiri seni zvangu musanditaudze mungauye kuzondirovera Mai vangu pano just because you don't want Manyara adanane na Joe. Apa maonererwa

Me" Saka uri kuzama kuita sei wakuzotadza kundinyara manje unoziva here kuti I am your big sister

Him "Itai zvinhu zvinoita kuti tikunyarei nekukuremekedzai hatisekerere rubbish dzemunhu anorova Mai vedu. Nxaa"

Akadaro achipinda muroom make.

"Pfutseke wako Mutsa"

Ndakadeedzera apa Tete vaiva busy kuzvitova. It was pointless kuramba uchibvunza Tarie aichema zvake. I tried calling them both no one responded. Takabva taenda kumba kuHighlands....

Mai Lovely

"Tete mukaramba muchidai munoita bp yemwana wamakazvara idi ndokuudzai... Munongofa isu tichiimba waigara Akadaro muroora wangu. Weduwe ndanga ndane stress mwana wandakazvara chokwadi kundiitira zvakadaro here what was wrong with her anga akupenga here Lovely. Mukati accident iya haina kuita brain effects here

Me "Handitozive kuti chiiko nemwana anonzi Lovely anorweiko pana Manyara

Her "Tete siyirai mwari munozvinetsa. Mukwasha atophoner tikamuudza kuti muri right munoda Manyara adzoke here apa tiri kutoti zvaita zvatova nani

Me "Haaa musamunetse Mai Brian. Lovely ka Lovely. Ivo Tete avo ndichavaendera chete

Her "Regai henyu Tete iye mwari vari kumusoro kudenga vanorwira vana vavo izvi zvinobuda pa chena musazvinetse munomuziva wani mwari uyu

Muroora wangu akandisimbisa zvekuti kana hope musi iwoyo ndaifunga handidziwane. Ndakarara zvangu. The following day ndakazoendeswa kumba na Baba Brian but Mai Brian vakabva vati vachambosara neni kwe mazuva.

Mai Brian "Tete ndiri kufunga kuti Manyara akadzoka ndimuperekedze kumba kwemurume wake vanogarira ikoko hanty kana vatowirirana anonoporera ikoko. Munobva muchienda kuAmerica achibva kumba kwake. And ndoda kumutsindidza asatarise zvana Lovely na Tete vake mharadzi idzo. Zve Mari yekudzokera iyo manzwa Baba Bee vachiti tinozvigadzirisa pamberi apo. Imi idyai yenyu makasununguka Tete aaah tingazvitedzere here"

Me "Ok Muroora iii handigone nekukutenda nezvawakaita kubva nezuro Mwari wekudenga akaukomborere"

Her "Ndinogamuchira Tete"

Takaswera zvakanaka na Mai Bee tichibatsirana basa pamba pangu. Kuma 6pm ndopavakaphonerwa na Manyara vachiti vari kudzoka kuswera mangwana actually vanga vaphoner vachida kunzwa kuti ndiri sei. Mai Bee vakabva varonga kuti kana vadzoka vakubva vaenda naye kumba kwana Jonathan and she agreed nazvo. Ndakafara zvekuti Mwari vanonzwa munyengetero hama dzangu. Kupfavisa moyo wake Manyara kudaro. Ini ndaingonamata munoti ndaimudii mu returned solider pano nhaiimi uye kunyara vanhu chaiko aaah satani sooo.

Manyara

I was woken up by the aroma of breakfast ndainzwa nyama dzangu kurwadza chaiko. I looked at the time it was 10 am.

" Morning Mai Matibire"

Akadaro Joe akarara paside pangu. He looked so refreshed guess anga amuka kare.

Me " Morning Daddy Joe"

Akafara and he kissed me....

Me ' liish kurarisa kauku"

Him "Yaaah ende unorara kani. Ndatoti regedza ndi order breakfast zvangu ndidye ndakakumirira kumuka"

Ndakamurova kambama

"Ibva kuita kumirira munhu kumuka here aaah ko kundimutsa"

"Ndanga ndichida kuti mwana ambokura"

Akadaro achisimuka kuenda kunotora tray ye breakfast.

Me "Handisi kuda cereal ini... Tone food"

He opened it was ok. Akanotora towel and wiped my face. Kwakundi feedee. Ndaiti ndikatarisa maziso ake soo I felt like melting away Joe loved me kani. Hameno kuti zvakambofamba sei pana Shez. I quickly rubbed the thoughts away iiish didn't wanna spoil the time we were having

Him" Ndiri kuda kubuda kunosiya ma passports ana Mhamha ku embassy ndatuma driver na Photographer kumba kuRuwa kuti vatorwe ma visa pic. Iwe yako bhoo zvese"

Me "When are we going"

Him "Wednesday but inini ndonokusiyai ikoko ndichadzoka ku east Africa for 1 week ndimbo attender imwe program but then I will be back"

Me "Tega ikoko ko wadii kungozoti tiende wapedza zve East chakadaro"

Him "Flight yacho yekubooker iwewe ndiyo inozonetsa wakunzi heavily pregnant. I had to use influence ye my boss ka kuti zviite"

Me "Zvino ne vanhu 2 avo pane chinobuda here aaah Joe"

Him "Kkkkk don't worry its New York and not Harare plus Tete Mai Daisy vari kuuya so no stress"

Me "Ok bhoo. Ko tadii kuenda tese kuEmbassy"

Him "Noo actually ndoda kumbokuisa iyi (_akanditaridza yanga yatomira yakabaya sheet_) then wosara uchizorora cause nhasi ndiri kuda zidamba refu rekupedza nzara yangu ye mwedzi yese yawaindikuvadza"

I laughed zvangu

Him "Uri kuseka dai uri mumwe wanamata zvako kuti handikuite zvinogara zvakadaro ndaa mangwana we will push you mu wheelchair kkk"

Me "Kundiremadza ne chinhu chako (I pulled it)

Him " Ouuuch naka"

Neniwo ndanga ndatota. I had finished eating tichitaura akabvisa tray kwakuuya achida kutondikwira I refused

Me " Aiwa kana lets bath first"

Him "Ndiri kukuda zvakadaro"

Me " Aiwa Joe hatina kugeza patakapedza manheru"

Ndakabva ndamusundira paside and woke up ndakananga kubathroom. He followed his mbolimbo yakaita kupointer....

We ran the bath and got in. Mutub imomo chakabva chatsva big time ndakamukwirirwa zvekuti ndega ndainzwa kunaka chaiko kwete zve fake. He didn't finish imomo. We got out apa yakamira vakuru. We went kubed nayo missionary position yakapinda ndikanzwa kuti yaaa yapinda zveshuwa he began kunyatsoisa ichipinda ichibuda inini ndichitswinyirira zvangu. Ndakamuchemedza kani wainyatsoona kuti munhu ndamupusisa ndatarisa face so akomana punanni haiite. He called my name countless times as we discovered a new place then he came inside of me. Ndakanzwa kudira kwake.

We kissed and pakatendwa zvapo munhu kwakunogeza zvedu. After bathing he called room service to come and do our room. We dressed

Him "You sit pa muka lounge ako when the room is being cleaned. Handisi kuda ubude. Kana vapedza find something to do sleep watch TV but rest cause pandiri kudzoka panotsva demo pachisara mupini chete kkk

Me " Asi ukunotsvaga Viagra here kkk'

Him "I don't need it not today babie...

We kissed he left....

Ndakasara ndikamirira room service ipedze kucleaner when they were done ndakabva ndabatidza zvangu TV kwakutanga kuona a movie. Ndakambogaya zvangu ndichifunga the time we had na Joe from last night. Ummm I loved my man kani and he made me whole.

I decided kumbotora phone yangu. It was on silent all along from yesterday. Ummm mamissed calls jahwi lovely, Tete, bamkuru baba Ane, Sue ngaewande. Ndakabva

ndavhura whatsapp kwakusanganawo ne ma message hobho ndakavhura chat ya Mai Ane. There was a message and it read

Manyara you need to come to my house we need to talk. A sister talk. Uri kuwira in the devils trap. God was just when he showed you ma true colors a Joe. Mwari havadhakwe uchazodemba. I have also been there for you handikutaurire nhema.

Ndakatadza kana nekupindura kwese.. I decided to call her. It rang she answered



Me: Hie akoma

Her : Ndeipi ko uri kupi

Me : Around

Her: Hooo mamessage angu ne ma missed call hausi kumaona hanty

Me: I was busy sorry

Her: Kana kuti wakanzi na Mai vako usadavire ka

Me: Mai Ane chii weduwe chamuri kuita

Her: I am doing everything for you hun you don't need Joe that guy is not man enough you need someone better than him. Wakambozvionepi kuti munhu ano itisa another girl nhumbu achida kuchata neumwe aaah ndochihure manje.

Me: Zvese zvamataura zviri valid. I was angry and deceived I thought it was the end of my world. I cried I was hurt. I almost died cause of what he did. I hated him so much...

Her: And now

Me: To err is human sis and forgiveness is divine who am I to judge him. Yes it still hurts but I have decided to let love lead the way for me

Her: What love yaunoziva unotopenga chete. Ndi Mai Lovely vakuisa church mumusoro forgive divine kudini kwacho. Church iyoyo ichavapo here kukurapisa chirwere heee usaite kunge munhu asina kuenda kuchikoro Manyara. Joe doesn't deserve you.

Me: Sis can't you leave Mhamha or of this munowanei nekuramba muchirwisana na Mhamha

Her: She is the one behind all this saka havabude munyaya iyi. Uri kupi ndiuye

Me: I am around we shall talk for now imbondisiyai I need my space

Her: Fokofu space space kudini!!

She yelled but ndakabva ndacutter kwakukanda phone paside. Mupfungwa dzangu makatanga kufunga kuti was I doing the right thing by forgiving Joe. What about Shez they have a baby together what will be the future implications. Zvakambobva ndekupi nhai Mwari when everything was going on so well. Shez akabva nekupi. Misodzi yangu yakatanga kuyerera. I cried kwakungobatwa ne hope. Ndakazomutswa na Joe

"Sleepy sleepy"

I lifted my head kwakusangana ne his eyes...

"You have been crying??"

Handina kupindura

"Babie I don't know what I should do to wipe away those tears forever. Ndinorwadziwa Manyara when I see you like this. It's my fault you are suffering like this I wish God can just shift the pain on me"

I felt sorry for him. My intention wasn't for him to see me crying... Maziso ndivo anga a reporter. Apa anga akundinzwisa tsitsi. I took his hand and pulled him close we hugged

"I love you so much Joe that's why it hurts so much"

Him "I know my love. I am sorry for disrespecting you my love"

Takamboramba takadaro I slightly pulled off I held his face with one hand and started to kiss him. We kissed slowly and passionately exchanging feelings, emotions, love. A kiss has a strong connection it helps in healing. I took my hands and undid his bottoms epa shirt. Chest yake ikabuda panze. I moved my hand gently on his chest stroking him. He began to moan a bit..

I went for his trousers and unzipped it. He started to cooperate he made me stand pa floor as he undressed me. Kwakundibata mazamu aya. Heyyy kani ndakanzwa kuti yaaa ndabatwa ma feelings ese kumhanya nemuviri. He started to kiss me muhuro. Tundebvu twake tuchindibaya baya.... I loved this it made me horny even more.. Akati andibata magaro aya iiish every part of me was sensitive to Joe kani.

Akandisiya kwakutora plastic bag raanga auya naro he took out ma handcuffs.. Nematowels e cream

"Let's play"

He came pandiri kwakumaisa nechekupillow pabed zvese ne ma towels.

We went pamusoro pe bed he came down on me. He started to have me. Uku aine yoghurt ndakati munhu anga anozvitengera matools ebasa. He poured the plain yoghurt ndainzwa kutonhorera kwakutanga kuidya licking and sucking my punani damn it was hot kani. Ndakaita kunge ndabvira moto weduwe. I moaned and called his name it was too much but he didn't stop. Ndaitokodera akaisa rurimi rwake... I came hameno how many times. He was doing it so gently nice and slowly iiish ndanga ndanzwa I wanted him inside but he wasn't done with me.

Akatanga kukwidza nemuviri wangu achindibata achiita tuma bites sooo. Ummm can't explain how good it was zvimwe zvoda kuzvinzwira kwete kuudzwa.

He kissed me pamalips kwakurara akatarisa mudenga.

"Your turn. Ma halls ayo"

I took ma hand cuffs kwakumuisa I made sure his hands were kutop kwe his head akaita criss cross kwakumu cuffer. I took my halls yaa chaiwo the black ones kwakumasvisvina zvangu. As I kissed him going down from chest. He started to moan I looked at him he smiled. Mbolimbo yanga yakamira zvayo kwakuibata and I started nekuma chende ndichimayamwa zvangu ndokubva ndaenda pane iyo chaiyo and stated kuita blow job pairi akashiringinya akazvirega he cried in enjoyment calling my name and asking me to do justice to him. Ndikati unonyepa. He started to fuck me Mbolimbo iri mumukanwa kudaro. I was enjoying it. Pakapera halls ndakabva ndasimuka kwakunoigarira Mbolimbo ichinoti pfee mupunani. Ndakadeedzera Mwari makanaka ipapo. Ko yanga yanaka zvayo. Hatichataure kuti Joe akadini akabowa semombe.... I started to ride on him back and forth up and down amai yaiita kunaka. Joe ndanga ndamuomesera he wanted me to set him free but ndakati imbogara wakadaro ndiwe wazviroya. Apa kushungurudzika kwake ikoko kwanga kuchitondiwedzera zemo.

"set me free shaa please I want to feel you"

I ignored his plea and instead rod faster apa ndaitunda sei uku dikita rikati unonyepa

"Manyara ka ndikapukunyuka you won't like it Untie me kkk"

I laughed kwakumurova kambama uku yakanyura ndichimukwira. Iye airesponder zvake. Apa dikita as he was fighting with his tied hands. Pandakaona kuti ndaneta ndakambobva ndakuzorora. He asked to be untied ndikaseka zvangu

"You are killing me nezemo wanzwa wakuguta but look at me"

Yaiita kuvaima zvayo yakatota be zvaibuda mangu yakamira netsinga dzese dzichibuda apa it was just big and appetizing to look at.

Ndakaudziridzwa ipapo kusvika ndamuitisa kuti ita "Sorry Manyara handife ndakazviita futi"

Akazviita ndikaseka kwakumuvhurira ma cuffs acho. Ipapo ndopandaka gadzirwa size. Kuita kunge I unleashed the dragon. Akandidya mazamu aya achiita kurumirira maihwee ndakachema chaiko zvainaka. Ndanga ndakudeedzera ndiisewo kani

Aitoseka zvake he wasn't even listening achiita zvake zvemazamu apa ndoda kuiswa. Without any communication ndakainzwa yatokupinda.

"amai Kani kani !!! "

Iye akabva aseka zvake. Akamboti itei itei. Kwakubuditsa he pulled me to the edge yemubhedha half body ndoyanga iri pabed the waist kusvika kumabums anga akandibata. Ndakasimudziswa makumbo kumaisa on his shoulders. Achibva aipfekera zvake. He took his hands kwaku ndipinner ndakadaro. Amai ndakakwirwa deep penetration chaiyo I screamed...

"Iri kunaka here Babie talk to me please" apa achifemuruke nezwi rine zemo mukati.

"Naka kani Joe"

"I wanna fuck you nhaaasi. Iiish oooh come on Babie"

Panga pasiri pekutanga. He changed position kwakuisa makumbo neche kuside Mbolimbo haina kumbobuda. Ndakanyengwa kwete mbinjana uku ndichiitwa Ma small spanks kumagaro. Ma muscles ese akabuda ndopandakaone kuti he was a man murume ane zvinhu zvake. He meant business.

"Zvakuda kuuya babie kwira pabed"

Makaitwa chopaz in no time I was on top of the bed he came on top missionary style as we explored each other zviya zvekuti ma levels asvika pa point of no return. He screamed my name out as I screamed his as we both came

It's sad we will be saying good bye to Joe and Manyara soon....

CHAPTER 14

Mai Troy

Hayaa mukadzi uya anoshura samare ndati. Ndakasara ndave kunyara vanhu vaivepo ndakunhongera marands aye . Security ndiye akazondibatsira ne mamwe mapatient aidarika zvakaoma chokwadi.. Mari yeroora.

Mari ndakazoenda nayo ku Glen Lorne after ndaudza Joe kuti ndozvaivepi. Pandakasvika kumba Mhamha na Daddy were shocked ne kuona mari yadzoswa. They said timbosiyana nazvo zvichazvigadzirisa zvega. Joe had moved in kwana Manyara and they were going for an outing.

Day rakaphoner Joe achiti ari kuuya na Manyara in 2 days time I was kumba. Mudhara akafara zvekuti. Nesuwo takafara zvisingaite. Dad organised a mini welcome gathering

That day I got a call from Lovely



Me: Hello Mai Ane

Her: Don't you dare mai Ane me wanzwa I want my sister aripi

Me : Aiwa Mai Ane makutadza kuzotinyara manje tambenje tichakuremekedzai

Her: And do what.... iwe ndiri kuda mwana wa amai vangu makamuisepi

Me : Bvunzai murume wacho imi. Indava mune cheeky kudaro

Ndanga ndatozotsamwawo.

Her: Mahure munonetsa mhani imba yese mahure nxaa

Me : Mukawana time mukwane mazvinzwa handisirini ndiri kudanana na Manyara. Plus munorweiko imi pamuninina fokofu mhani.

Ndabva ndacutter phone Mai inoshura iyi... Ndakashaya kuziva kuti zvinorevei chaizvo.

Jonathan

Mukadzi ane nhumbu anonaka mheni usanyeperwe iwe. Haaa ndanga ndaita kunge ndichafira pakati Kani.

I did the visa applications and submitted then. Ndakanobooker MA air tickets acho ndobva ndazoenda kwa Lawyer and got the peace orders. He also got an eviction order so she leaves the house. Issue ye maintainance ndoyaive yasara zvayo. Nyaya yaShez yainditemesa musana musoro wakanyarara. Why can't she just go. No one wanted her around. I really wondered kuti ndaifungeiko kubvisa bhurugwa

We had our escapades that day ndakazomuregedza ndaona kuti angatopinda mulabour. Face yake looked exhausted but munhu achida hake Lula Lula. Takazorora hedu watching a movie. Ndakazophoner ndichitaura na Mbuya Mai Brian ndichibvunza mhamha vakati vari bhoo. Vakataura na Manyara ndikazotaura zvekare navo tikawirirana kuti patiri kubva kuno the day after tomorrow tinobva taenda kumba ku Glen Lorne. Ndakafara achibvuma ega Manyara wacho.

That night we had dinner ku restaurant after that we came and watched a movie takazobatwa ne hope we didn't even do anything nekuneta..

The following day was resting day for both of us. We had room serviced breakfast kwakubva tageza and lay down tichi planner zvedu

Her " Tikaenda ku America hatichadzoke here kuno or??"

Me " Well no actually unomboita 2 months umbosimba zvese ne mwana we will come here for 2 to 3 months. We sort out nyaya yemba and everything then toenda zvedu"

Me" Ok fine"

We talked about my job. Also I came up with a suggestion that my Dad had told me to do.

Me "Was thinking kuti tadii kupa mhamha stand yako yekuSunway city

Her" Aaah zvinoita here

Me " Why not unovapa was thinking vakada zvavo she can sell imba yekuRuwa wowana kuvaka vari kubata mari yakawanda ne Huku vanopedza kuvaka

Her" It's a good idea futi. Thank you so much

Me "Kkkk uri kutendei Inga imba ndeyako I was suggesting

Her" I know but ndaisavapa usina kutendera

Me " Kundiremekedza here uku.

Her" Why not kkk

Ndakanzwa manyuku nyuku kuremekedzwa kani. Takataura dzakawanda I told her my finances and all ne zvimwe zvaanga asingazive zvekumba kwedu. Kwakubva tambotamba zvedu we ended up making love Ko paitambwa pachishota Lularing here.

The following day we went kumba ku Ruwa kwakuonana na Mbuya Mai Brian na Mhamha. Ndakasiya Manyara ndavakumbonoona kuti shuwa here she devil agenda. I eventually came to pick her na Mbuya

Hatina kugara we packed Kwakubva tawowonekana na Ambhuya ndokuenda kuGlen Lorne....

Manyara

We arrived kuGlen Lorne ndanga ndakaita kumirirwa shame. Ummm there were a lot of people. Ndakaimbirwa nekufarirwa manzwa. I was happy. Mandiri zvangu maiva nekuzeza kuti Ko Shez aivepi hanty she was staying pamba ipapo here

"That's it my daughter welcome to your rightful place your home where you belong" vakadaro Daddy vachindi hugger

Daddy Matibire vaindida handidi kunyepa and he was all smiles. Takaenda kuBraai area tikagotcha nekufara. Kuma 8pm ndakaenda na Mbuya Mai Brian na Tete va Joe Mai Sibo I saw her kumusha pakupembererwa, na Mbuya Mukadzi waSekuru ku bedroom kwaJoe

Tete " Iyi ndiyo imba yenyu Mai Matibire munoita zvamada henyu. Mbuya ndiyo imba yemuzukuru

Mbuya Mai Brian" Maita basa Tete. Regai tirongedza kana tapedza tokudanai

Tete "Ehoyi"

Vakabuda vari 2 tikasara tiri 2. We took ma monarch angu kwakuvhura tichi unpacker hembe dzese. We repacked his wardrobe. Ndakawana pekuisa Linen yangu na sheets then mablackets mudenga. Dzimwe hembe senge majuzi ndakasiya mumamonach.

Takawaramura mubhedha wake kwakupedza zvaaishandisa kwakubva tawaridza nezvangu taibatsirana na Mbuya. Takamutsvaira tikaduster.

Mbuya vakatora MA towels.

Her "Right ma towels aya anofanirwe kugara akachena ari 10 kudai. Ngaagare nechekumusoro kwebed kwete kuzoti mapedza basa makusverera ma pant. Kana matissue hatidaro. Hanty unoona husoft uhwu... towel iri ngari gare rakadai. Tinowacha ne mvura inodziya use a mild soap kana protex womanyika kwekanguva mu sta soft. Wozoyanika zvako. Wotu ironer so to kill germs. Hatidi Joe arumwe neturumha twakatakurwa ne towl yekupukutisa mbolimbo Hatiite gore ne towel ka

tinochinja chinja. Mumasheets hamukwirirwe munozara dikita hamurarike nyangwe tasprayer zvedu room mist but hatikwirirane mumasheets unless apo ne apo daddy vada asi iwe ndiwe unomudzidzisa zvaunoda muchitanga kudai. Towel rangu hombe pamusoro pebed toita pamusoro vapedza topukuta baba nice and slowly zvine rudo mukati not zveginyabvu. Wotora towel woisa pakati pako kuti uwane kusimuka. Kabucket kako aka wochonjomara woti kapa kapa mvura kana mada henyu mogeza. Dry your area you can use ma cleansing wash vana gynae guard odorless pakugeza kuti kusanhuwe mochirara. Choya chonhuwa but vamwe vanochida mowirirana kana chanzi chodiwa mogona kugezesa Tabata ka

Vaiita vachiita illustrate zvavo.

Me " Ehoyi Gogo"

Her "Ndakuda kunamata before I pray please imba ino inokosha hatiite zvisina basa muno. It's not a high office. Haisi court room, hausi mekuitira makuhwa na Sue, munogara maka lockwa. Vanhu ngavatoziva from day one kuti munhu anokoshesa imba yake.... The other thing nyaya dzatakaitirwa na Joe dzakaitika dzikapera. Let's focus on the future. No ma rewind or repeat nhaika.... Ngatinamate

"We thank you father for your Grace and mercies. We honor you this evening. Ndiri pano baba ne muranda sikana wandauya naye kuzotura pano pamusha wekwaMatibire. Iyemi Mwari wakasika yanano. Ndinoti komborerai wanano Iyi we ask for your mercies mugonesei kuva Mai vemhuri vanhu vari kutarisira Mai. Qualities of motherhood upon her life in Jesus name. Taramba mweya yerudzi ne yemadzinza nezita raJesu. Tinonamata Mwari anonzwa vanhu. Ndatenda baba ne kutinzwa. Tinonamatira rudo nekuyanana. Mazvita muzita raJeso... Amen

Me "Amen"

Her " Chigara pamiddle pebed apo pfunya chisero ndinovadana...

Vakandifukidza ne jira rewhite kwakuenda vakadzoka vese. I heard Joe's voice. Ndakavhurwa na Tete

Tete" Joe tinokumbirawo kusvitsirwa gumbeza ra Ambhuya wako Kuna Mbuya"

Vakamutambidza gumbeza nechigero. He returned the scissors kwakupeta gumbeze vakabva vapururudza ndobva ndapihwa \$200 usd imwe \$200 ikapfekerwa mugumbeze. Zvakaratidza kuti ndaive mhandara...

Vamwe vese vakabya vabuda tikasara tichinzi tirare hedu.

Joe " Haaa nhasi hameno zvako Handisati ndakambokukwirira muno ka. Vanhu vese pano vachanzwa munakiro wako kkkk. Zvisati zvakambonzwikwa nenzeve kana kuonekwa nge meso kwaaa

Me" Ndisiye zvangu ndinonyara

Him "Ibva kunyarei mimba Iyi it's evidence of the things not seen kkk

We laughed. I was so happy

Him" Thank you thank you for doing my room yaaa pane change ndokuti Joe avane Mukadzi.

He kissed me kwakunditaridzisa facing the ensuite bathroom iye ari kumashure takabva tapinda mu bathroom make. We bathed together after bathing Joe anga atokurirwa uyo yaita kumira zvayo. We started romancing zvedu

We went pabed kwabva ndaenda pamusoro petowel riya. Haaa I was shown love that day. He fucked me zvekuti. Ndaida kuchemerera but kunyara chaiko. Ndaiita ma sounds but volume iri low.

When he was done ndakaitwa zvonoitwa kwakupinda mu ma gumbeze. We cuddled

The following morning. I took a bath na 5am kwakupfeka zvakachena ndokuenda ku Kitchen. I took ma cleaning items kwakutanga kutsvaira. Ndatopedza mu lounge Tete Mai Sibo vakapinda.

"liii makutsvaga kuti tirohwe na Matibire muri kuitei...

Me" Mamuka sei Tete

Her " Ndarara but ndikamuka ndoona zvamuri kuita hai hazviite imi hamuchaite zvese izvi makurirwa pamwe kubika chete.

Me" Aaah Tete kutsvaira chete

Her "Yuwiii imika"

"Ndizvozvo zviri kutaurwa na Tete kana ini handingapagari pano na baba vako kkk"

Takacheuka kuwana vari mhamha.

Me "Marara sei mhamha

Her" Ndarara zvangu Mai vedu aiwa izvi siyai henyu chenyu kuzorora. Mungangoti bikira but not standing long hours. Toda kubata Junior wedu kkkk"

Ndakasiya we went by the kitchen na Tete vakati

"This is now your kitchen amai. Aunty ava ndovamuchashanda navo muno. Hatichade kuona Gogo va Junior muno. Munoronga murongero wenyu isu chedu kudya zvatagadzirirwa na Mai...

Me" Kkkk ehoyi Tete ndikasa poronga zvinhu zvevanhu

Her" hakuna zvevanhu nekuti zvatova zvenyu Mai

Me "thank you Tete"

Tete " Asi izvozvi manje chisiyai matiudze hedu zvekubika breakfast mumbonozorora

Me" Munonetserekei Tete ndichazorora zvangu

Her "Imi Mai Matibire endai munogara henyu saka mu bedroom menyu ingotiudzai zvekubika kkk

Ndakabva ndaenda mu fridge kwakuona beacon

Me" Beacon mazai ne baked beans kana dzirimo

Tete " Maita basa"

Hayaaa ndakaseka hangu ndakuenda ku bedroom kwangu. Ndakatosvikopinzwa busy na Joe kuti wanga wamukirei. Zvaisaita kurega futi kumuka....

CHAPTER 15

Mai Lovely

"Ululu Ululu Jeso wakanaka hiya Jeso wakanaka hiya Jeso wakanaka hiya hiya tomuponda satani hiya tomuponda satani hiya hiya hiya..."

Ndakanzwa kuimbwa kufront kwemba ndakamhanya kunoona vari Mai Brian nana bhudhi vangu vachindiona vakamhanya vakasiya gumbeze pasi tikambundirana....

Mufaro wacho wanga wakanyanya

Her "Tete Mwari wenyu anonzwa vanhu Kani.

Ndakabva ndaziva kuti zvaita izvi. Mwari ndomuda uyu ukamunamata mumweya nemu zvokwadi anoita zvinhu. Ichokwadi chakataurwa na David kuti kubva achibarwa haasati akaona wakarurama achiraswa. Ndanga ndakanamata ndikachema Kuna Mwari nezva Manyara. Hongu anga akatadza Joe asi wainyatsa kuona kuti ndi satani chete aida kuvhiringidza chakanaka munhu aida munhu wake iyeye. Nekushinga kwese kwaakaita Joe zvoendera pasina kana. Plus ini ndaisada zvangu kuti aite single mother kurera mwana wega kunonetsa besides zera racho. Izvozvi Lovely zvazvakadai munhu haasi kuona mberi munoti murume iyeye anoshinga kugara nechirema nezera rake iroro. Munhu haazvione tsve kupedza nguva achinamata naye Manyara kunge mwana wake nxaa zvino munhu angakunde blessing yemubereki here...

Takapinda mumba vachibva vapfugama vachinditambidza gumbeze

"Tete kwamakandituma ndakaenda ndikafamba zvakanaka ndadzoka iri ndiro gumbeze renyu iri Aiwa fugai makasununguka makaraira vasikana.... Mukati maro mune mari"

Ndakapururudza ndichigamuchira. Ndakabva ndamhoresana ne hanzvadzi dzangu....

Me "kutsvene here kwamabva mauya mese kudai

Ndakaona vadungamidzana ivo vana samusha vekumba kwedu ka

Baba Chipo" Haiwa Tete ndati regai ndiuye sa Sekuru tigadzirise zvinhu. Ndakaphonerwa na baba Brian vachiti mainini vazobudirira kuperekedza mwana. Asi kune nyaya

Me " Nyaya!!! Inyaya yei iyoyo kuti kune zvaasangana nazvo futi

Him" Aiwa. Kuri kunzi Lovely akanodzosera pfuma iya kwaMatibire.

Me "Mati kudini!!!

Mai Brian" Tete dzikamai it's the devil at work zvinogadzirika

Ndakatanga kuchema

"Lovely ane shuwa here nezvaari kuita izvi. Mwana wandakarera ndega asinga tereri here bhudhi.... Anorwei Pana Manyara nhaiimi iiii"

"Sisi dai mambonyarara mungacheme kudaro kunge pafiwa here. Kunetswa na Lovely chaiye wamakazvara siyanai naye uyo." vakadaro baba Brian vachindinyararidza

Baba Chipo "Anyway ini hangu chandafambira kuti tigadzirise zvinhu musati mabuda nemwana kuenda ku America kwamakataura

Me" Mukoma panogadzirika sei ipapo manje yuwiii zvandanyadziswa nhai imi ndinopafamba sei ipapo.

Him "Saka ndauya. Ndoda nditore mari yacho tipe Mutsa uyu. Mutsa ndibaba ini ndini ndakarera Manyara akakurira mumusha medu baba vatiza generally havana say vana Mutambara. Kudzosera mari kutoona uti haisi yavo iyo vakagonesa kusanyara. Ini ndini ndakuti totora mari yacho topa Mutsa uyu

Vanga vauya nenyaya yakanaka handina kupikisa zvaitova nani ndaizotarisana sei na vamukurungai vangu.

Vakabva vaphonera munyai kwakukumbira kuuya kuzoona Matibire vakumbire ruregerero nekugadzirisa zvinhu. Vakanzi vachasvitsa shoko

Him "Saka mosimuka rinhi"

Me "Zvakazonzi China kumanheru asi kutonogara ikoko kwekanguva

Him" Hooo Ko hindava kukasika kuendako

Me "Manyara haazotenderwe kufamba ipapo hanzi vakatozonyorerwa tsamba nevekubasa kwemukwasha"

Him "Horaiti Ko pano panosara ani manje

Me" Mai Tadiwa ari kusvika nhasi, asi ndakambotaura na Mai Bee avq kuti vandiitire zvehuku dzikangopera dziripo tomira kusvika ndidzoke"

Him " Ko ma customer ke. Regai vano pfuurira ne project varipo vanongoitawo zvishoma chete

Me" Asi kudaro"

Phone yavo yakabva yarira it was munyai vakaisa paloud.



"Sekuru ndataura nevakwasha venyu vati vanouya mangwana manheru ikoko kwenyu"

Baba Chipo: Aaah zvinozoita here

"Zvinoita. Tiri vakwasha tinouya baba"

Him "Patsvene Saka toti 7pm"
"Ndizvozvo Sekuru maita henyu basa"

Baba Chipo "Totenda imi"

Vakabva vacutter. So tanga tomirira hedu mangwana manheru kuti zviite. Ini Lovely handina kumbotaura naye kubva paye and I wasn't even going to. Hanzvadzi dzangu dzakati vaitoda iri dare chairo kuti anofanirwa kuripa botso raazviparira

Bruce

Kuti pane problem zvaitooneka kusabvunza zvangu cause ndaiona kuti BP ya Lovely yakashooter ndati. Ivo Tete vakangouya kwakudzokera ndaiona sekunge vanga vafambira pasina.

Monday nditori kubasa I received a phone call it was mainini Manyara I answered so excitedly



Me: Zvinongoreva kuti handichadiwe chete

Her: Kkkkk kana you are the most loved

Me: Really I will appreciate if you show me. How about lunch

Her: Tooo fast for my liking. OK fine when today or tomorrow

Me: Let's do tomorrow neh.

Her: Great then.

Me: Wanga waphonerei

Her: Let's just save it for tomorrow. Which place

Me: How is bottom drawer iyo iri off second street

Her: Oooh OK will be there na 1pm

Me: Great take care hun

Her: Thanks enjoy your day

Wooow ndaka cutter zvangu but ndanga nda enjoyer the conversation na Manyara. So maybe something was happening. But why was Lovely so bitter and why did Tete come and go without any feedback. Ummm let me Wait for tomorrow then....

Shez

I was thrown out the Matibire home like trash I wondered why that old man hated me so much. Ndakaboikana zvekuti. The law had ordered me out now what was left was maintenence issues. I couldn't believe myself kuti I had failed. But ndakazviti I won't give up so easily. I wanted kutambudza Manyara...

Mum " Wochiona zvekuita shamwari izvi zvaramba zve maintenance izvi it's a win win situation wotoshinga zvako kushanda

Me" Ummm mhamha ndakarwadziwa ne zvakaitwa ne zimudhara riya I want my revenge

Mum "Unozvigona here zve revenge izvi siyana nazvo zvaramba wodini. Izvozvi ini ndarwara kudai tichaziva chiri kuti rwarisa. Kuda takasotwa

Me" Zvino kana vakatodaro topedzerana ini handina zvinoenda kure . Manyara iyeye must suffer. Ini mwana wangu kudzingwa pa musha pake just because iye ndiye ari kudiwa hazviite Mhamha

Mum "Chizvirega mwanangu hakuna zvazvichachinja chiona wasimba udzokere kubasa murungu wako akato phoner last week

Me" Anopenga here aaah 3 months hadzisati dzakwana

Ndakabva ndabuda panze. Ummm I thought to myself idea ye n'anga yaitoshanda manje haaa ndikatokasika I can let her die ne nhumbu yake iyoyo fokofu mhani. Ndakabva ndabata Stacy imwe friend yangu. Iye aiva zimudealer chairo and aiva me sister yake Tarie aiita zvekutorera vanhu varume vavo. Aitoshandisa juju chaiyo. Akati hazvinetse she will link me up with her sister then toenda zvedu. Mhamha handina kuda kuvaudza vaizondirambidza zvangu

Daisy aiita kukanda ma message daily Amana achindituka chaiko I had tried to block her but anenge aingoti akabata chero phone ototi neni neni chaiko....

2 days later I went kutown pane zvandaida kutenga zve Mwana. I met Stacy akati let's go out manheru sezvo yaive Saturday. She said she would pick me semunhu

anga asina fuel. Ndakadzokera kumba kwakuudza mhamha kuti I was going out to relief my stress. Vakamboramba but vakazobvuma kwakubva ndazotorwa na Stacy.

Takasvika ku party kuya and dhuma dhuma na Daisy aine umwe muface. Waitoona kuti pane tension pakati pedu we never greeted zvedu.

Stacy " So you guys hamuchataure here

Me" Anopenga uyo ndiye umwe wandinoda ku gadzira size iyeye unomboziva here kuti she sends insults to my inbox. Dai ari Mukadzi waJoe better unoshaya anorwei

Stacy " Ane muface here???

Me" She once boasted about getting married. I guess ndiro dinga racho

Stacy " A good target ka. Muendere neikoko"

Me " Aiwa kana ndiri kuda Joe ini and if it means kuuraya vanhu vese vari kunditadzisa I will do so

Her" Ouuch wounded lioness don't worry Sis Tarie vanokusotera that bitch will see her last days soon

We laughed zvedu. I was so much looking forward for this. *"Manyara you might as well die"*

We just hope and pray nothing happens to the baby or Manyara....

CHAPTER 16

Bruce

"Thank you for showing me love I didn't know I had someone who loved me"

"Yes babie there is no need to stress yourself. I am here for you and I love you Manyara. I have always had a soft spot for you"

She smiled as I moved closely to her holding her waist and bringing her close to me. A strong connection forced us together like a magnet and we kissed... Ummm the kiss kani it was so good I wanted more part of me said it's day 1 then the other part said zvine basa rei nzara iri mubhurugwa hauione here... I cupped those buttocks with my hands. I quickly took out mbolimbo yangu ndakunongedzera pa honey pot kuti anyatsa kunzwa then......

"Bruce!!! Bruce!!!"

Ndakapatika kuona ndakambundira Lovely breathing heavily

Me "liiish sorry about that

Her" I want to make you happy too I am sorry

Me "Don't worry it's one of those things let's sleep

I had dreamt ndina Manyara handaimbotadza she was all I had on my mind I looking forward for my lunch date na Manyara handina kana kumbotaura nezvazvo Kuna Lovely ndakangosiya zvakadaro.

In the morning I dressed in simple casual for that day. Really couldn't wait till lunch time. It was as if I was going for a date with a girl I had met and was about to tell her my interests.

Kuma 12 noon ndakabva ndaenda zvangu ku Belgravia kunova ndikwo kwaiva ne Bottom Drawer. I booked a nice table panewo ka view kakanakawo. I waited for her to come.

Akazosvika zvake and she was now heavily pregnant ngaafitwe. When I saw her coming towards me my other sense said *Bruce quit this drama haunyare here ndi mainini ka ava unozonyara nazvo* My other sense ikati *Kunyarei iwe babie rese iri unoita kunyudza ne kunakirwa one time go go go Bruce*

Pfungwa iyo ndakatonzwa mubhurugwa makuresponder big dhara achivita vita kuti aona kamuriwo

"Hey there" Akadaro with a smile on her face opening her arms for a hug

Ndakati dzawira mutswanda hadzichanetsi kunhongera. I quickly stood up and we hugged

Me "Welcome hun iiish looking good take a seat"

Her " Good kkkk ndadhamba nayo nhumbu aaah"

Me "Kwawabva ndokure shaa... Let's go through this together

Waiter anga auya ne menu yacho and we started going through. Ironically she only asked about Prince and Ane only kana kubvunza her sister. We ordered.

"Thought you were taking sadza ne lacto ka"

Her "Kkkkk I think my baby achabuda ari white ne lacto kkkk

Me" Hazvishamise kuti sadza re white lacto ye white kkkk

We laughed zvedu

I was admiring her mutauriro muitiro. I had always had a soft spot for Manyara and now the door was wide open for Bruce to enter.

Ndakati regai ndichitange ka semurume.

Me "You never gave me feedback how was the holiday."

Her" The break was superb thank you bamkuru

Me "Unotendeiko. I see the fruits cause you now have a big smile

Her" Kkkk God is great

Me "All the time.... Kudzoka kana kubatika

Her" Alot has been happening. Actually that's why I am here

Me "Really am all ears babie I am here for you and I will never leave you cause I love you with all my heart Manyara.

Apa ndakayerekana ndamubata ruoko rwake ndichipurizira.... The way yaainyarira ka ummm ndakapedzwa.

Her" I don't even know how to start

Me "Just be simple and straight-forward no rushing no long story.

Her" Ok it's about Lovely. You are the one close to her well yes she is my sister but ummm I guess we are at logger heads for now

Munoziva ndakangotanga kunzwa kakudikitira mumaoko so

Me "What what I mean what is wrong with her"

Her "Ok fine after going to SA and all I kind of refreshed and thought over my life. I came to a conclusion kuti let me try and forgive Joe. I love Joe that's what I discovered and I can't let go. So now Lovely won't hear me and respect my decision do you know she returned mari ye roora yangu Kuna Mai Troy hanzi am doing it for you. Well yes I was angry at Joe and he deserved being punished but that was then I am here now and my decision is I love my husband. She came na Tete Mai Nyamhamba and caused a scene insulting Mhamha with all sorts of words. I just want her to stop it and make me decide for myself. Izvozvi I am now kumba kwana Joe saka ngavaregedze kudaro.

As she spoke ndakatanga kudikitira zvekuyerera ziya I was numb kushaya kuti ndoti chii chaizvo.

"Bamkuru are you OK hello.... You are sweating oh my God are you feeling well"

Ndakatadza kupindura... Akandipa mvura yekunwa. I was still in shock all the anticipation and yet munhu atove kwaMatibire.

Her "What's wrong"

Me "I am OK"

Takadya but hey panga pakaipa zvapo ndaitonzwa kuti dai ndachienda zvangu. Haaa panga pasisina changu.

Her "I think regai ndichienda. By the way we leave for America on Thursday"

Ende futi dai aiziva hake kuti ari kudzimbira zvironda arega kuramba odaro

Me " Nice"

Akabva asimuka zvake

Me "Mainini hanty you came driving here

Her" I have a driver don't worry. Please bamkuru please speak to Mai Ane vambotisiyawo

Me "Ok cool"

Her " Hope you are ok I feel bad leaving you like this

Me" I will be fine its ok"

Vakabva vaenda ndakanyara kuchema but all hopes lost....

Jonathan* 🚀

It was Tuesday and we were going kwana Manyara manheru. Sekuru vaManyara vanga vaphonera munyai vachiti vaida kuuya kuzokumbira ruregerero nezvakaitika pamari but Dad vakati kana pane munhu ano ower an apology kuma in-laws for the rest of my life was me so we were going there se delegation.

My wife prepared my lunch box for work iye anga ati achabuda na driver kuenda kunoona na bamkuru baba Ane. I had no problem with her going I guess anga achida kugadzirisa ma relations I understood her.

I spent the day busy at work I had a small report I had started so it was almost done. I wanted to round it off semunhu anga akubaya.

I went home kuma 4pm and went mu supermarket. When I hot home I found Manyara achidya zvake akagara mu dinning. She came and welcomed me. We kissed.

Her"Ndeipi how was your day honey

Me"I am fine sweetheart how was yours and our baby

Her "Fine thank you wandivigara chii

I knew that she would ask so ndakabuditsa bar re chocolate muhomwe mangu.

Her" Yes zvabhadhara

Akadaro achibva pandiri. I pulled her closer.

"Not so fast my love. I need payment ye chocolate"

Her " Aaah how"

I began to tickle her tichitamba and she gave up tikaenda ku bedroom. Apa kamunakiro kanga kachiita Manyara ndanga ndaswera ndichitambudzwa ne nyere....

Handina kumbomumisa kana I went straight to business and ndanga ndazvinyepera kuti ndini ndega ndanga ndine nyere. Iye aitobvira moto chaiwo. We had a good sex kwakubva tageza. Akaenda neni ku kitchen and prepared a cup of tea ne a muffin. Daddy pavakasvika akavapa kwakubva tabuda na Daddy tichinosangana na Baba na Mai Troy, Sekuru, bamnini ne munyai. Manyara akasara

Takaonana mutown kwakuenda ne delegation to Ruwa. Takatambirwa ne mufaro tikabikirwa zvedu kwakuzotamba nyaya yedu and ndini ndakatanga nekukumbira ruregerero. Mari yakanzi ipihwe Tsano Mutsa ndivo vakaitambira nyaya ikanzi yapera. Sekuru encouraged us to just keep a good relationship ne ma in-laws ekwa Mutambara vakabvunza anything tino refer kwavari.

Takazonwa ka tea kwakudzokera zvedu kumba.

Thursday was the day we were leaving. Everything was packed. Manyara akangotakura hembe shoma I had told her kuti kana dziri hembe totenga plus ndaizoita zvimwe zvitevere as luggage zvega but for now our focus was on her delivery tozoona.

We were all at the airport at 2pm our flight was to SA then we connect from SA to USA. Vana mhamha tanga tavagonera kufambidzana haaa vaiwirirana zvekuti.

Dad "ufambe zvakanaka ne mhuri iyi Joe make sure my daughter gets the best doctors and so I see my grandchild. Achingozvarwa tell me I will be there ndinouya

Me" Thank you daddy regai tiende navo

We said our goodbyes to everyone. Haaa tanga taperekedzwa zvedu...

3 days later

Manyara* 🔏

America wooow what a nice place to be. Yes ndini uyo zvangu pfee pa America unozodei he is a faithful God. Tanga tichangosvika zvedu. Patasvika we were welcomed by his boss the one I met in Dubai and tikanoratidzwa our home. Initially Joe was staying in a flat before and ndokwauva ne zvinhu zvake but it was rather small so the boss vakatsvaga a house for us. Manga mato furnishwa zvamo. It was nice.

Kwanga kusina zve ma durawall kwataigara kwacho and dzimba dzaiva close to each other. Vana Mhamha Kani ndovaindipedza zvangu kuuya kuchirungu.

2 days tasvika takambozorora zvedu jet leg. Then kwakuzobuda na Joe kuenda ku flat kwake tichinosiya vana mhamha vachi packer his things. Me and him takaenda ku hospital kunoita ma bookings and kunoona a gynecologist.

It was a rather long process as so many check ups were done just to make sure everything was OK. So ndakatombopihwa bed for that day. Kuma 6pm everything was done and results were out

Doctor "Ok Manaara (_Kusatogona kuti Manyara_) your results are out. Your blood pressure is a little on the high side I will not admit you but will give you something to take but will see you after every 2 days so we are able to monitor. Secondly the baby is sitting in a breach position of which he should be head down now but we will see how we progress you are not far away now. I will write for you some iron tablets your blood levels are a bit low incase we go into theatre there being any need. The scan we did shows you are expecting a baby boy

Joe " thank you Doctor so when is she likely to deliver.

Doc" Within the next 6 weeks

I was happy kani kuti it's a baby boy although ndaida musikana. Joe was really happy hanzi I nailed it kkkk zvakaoma chokwadi.

Takanotora vana mhamha zvinhu zvaizotakurwa hazvo. We went out for dinner kwakudzokera kumba.

That night I had a dream



Ndanga ndakagara zvangu panenge pa balcony ndichidya. Kwakubva kwatanga kuita rimwe zimhepo chairo rekuita kunge chamupupuri. Ndakadeedza Mutsa aive mumba but haana kupindura. I stood up but slowly cause ndaiva ne nhumbu. Ndakuda kutizira mumba door rakabva vavharika I couldn't get in apa mhepo Iya yanga yakusimudza zvinhu manje nekutosvorisa. Hembe yangu yakqsimuka pandakatarisa ndakaona chinenge chi bear chakavhura muromo chichiuya chichifambira mudenga. I started to scream. Ndopandakanzwa a voice raiiti Namata. I couldn't pray I continued screaming until I woke up

"what's the matter hey babie"

Hana yairova chaiko. Uku ndichidikitira

Me"I had a terrible dream

He hugged me.

"Tell me about it my love"

I told him. Akafa nekuseka hanzi dzimwe hope uchaita wet nadzo. But it seemed funny to him but ndakatya ini.

CHAPTER 17

Mai Lovely

"Mbuya va Troy mukai"

Ndakadaro ndichimutsa vamukurungai vangu. I had just been woken up by the holy spirit kuti ndinamate

"Morning vasikana marara here"

Me "it's 1am husiku uhwu ndangoti tombonamata mweya mutsvene andimutsa kuti prayer"

Her "Matogona ummm kubva zvandauya kuno kana amen chaiye handisati ndaita satani anotivaraidza

Takabva tapfugama mu room mavo imomo kwakutanga kunamata. Pakanamatwa munongonzwa hameno chaindituma but ndaingonzwa kunyanyo namatira Manyara na Joe.

Takaita kunge 2 hours kwakurara zvedu. Takamuka kuma 6am kwakubetserana kutsvaira mumba. Ko taiitirwa nani Manyara tanga takamuti zorora ne nyaya ye BP yake iyo. Ndakagadzirira mukwasha wangu breakfast ne lunch box yekubasa vakazouya vese kuma 7.30 am ku breakfast.

Joe "Mamuka sei Mhamha"

Me "Ndamuka hangu mwanangu mararasei

Him" Ndarara zvangu umwe wangu uyu ndiye asina kunyatsorara

Manyara" Mamuka seiko vana Mhamha"

Mai Joe " Tarara Ko hanzi hamuna kurara indava

Joe" Anonyanya kuona ma movie too much kkkk taura vanzwewo

Manyara explained her dream.

Mai Joe " Aaah uri kuseka Joe.

Me" What time was that??

Joe "What time babie hakusi Kuma 1 or 2 there about

Manyara" Handichanyatsoziva ini"

Mai Joe "Around the time My sister woke me up kuti tinamate . Ummmm I am sensing danger

Joe" As in???

Mai Joe "Mweya yetsvina chaiyo

Joe" Kkkkk like seriously you guys think witches can fly from Africa on a rusero coming to America dead!!!

Akaseka zvake but ini ndanga ndatova ne connection in the spiritual realm ndakuona kuti hondo hadzisati dzapera satani anga ari pabasa chairo. Mweya mutsvene was showing me a battle chairo and raitoda a prayer warrior.

Mai Joe "Usamutedzere uyu Mai Junior anotorwara chete iwe Joe kwana mheni

Mai Joe vaiva munamati but zvitendero zvinosiyana uye munhu nemunhu ane ministry yake muimba ya Mwari kune ma intercessors anogara ari pa prayer interceding at all times kwoita vamwe vane zvavo zvavanogona vashumiri kana vaimbi zvichidaro. Ini rangu was intercession hameno hu single mother pamwe hwaidaro but iyi hondo yanga isiri kutoda kuti ndiite muchato ne sadza ndaida kurwa ndimire cause kana ari Manyara kuti umuti prayer izvozvi ne nhumbu iyo haazvisimudze anoita padiki ipapo

Me " Hondo dzenyu dzichiri kutanga vanangu just find time to pray together before you sleep.

Joe" Ok mum noted"

Akadya akapedza kwakuwoneka tikasara zvedu pamba. Ndakazoti time time masikati regai ndiudze Manyara kuti anoda kutosunga dzisimbe. Amukurungai vanga varara zvavo.

Ndakamuwana akagara panze kwakuti ngatimbofambei. We locked the door kwakuenda for a walk

Me "Mai mwana hope dzenyu hadzina kumira mushe wanzwa. Ini handikuvanzire I am your mother. Tine hondo hombe mwananangu.

Her" liii serious here mhamha I thought everything was now going well ndaneta ne kuchema ini mhamha is this marriage mine weduwe is this what they call love. I love Joe but it seems zvese ndezve kungodaro daro.

Me "Victory is certain but in life my daughter we don't give up on prayer it is a daily thing whether things are hard or not we need to create a habit of prayer. Of course you can not be an intercessor like me but kungobuditsa mazwi from time to time praying for your marriage yourself your family it's needed. If you do not pray you open the door for the devil anowana pekupinda napo. Now if you look at chinhu chese chakanaka satani ndopaanoda kurwisa look at nyaya ya Job he was a man of

God but ndopakada satani kudenha ipapo. You and Joe rudo rwenyu Mwari aka blesser kare you are meant to be. Satani haazvide he throws his spanners ma obstacles kungoti zvidhakwe chete but we must have the word of God and prayer. Eat the word of God know what it says and know how to use it. It will help you. Saka chandinoda kuti uite mwanangu every day from today muchipinda mu bedroom menyu makurara musati mambo sangana pray together ne murume wako thanking God for the day and gift of life namatirai hope dzakanaka nekuchengetwa ndati everyday for the rest of your life. When you wake up.. Pray and Pray for your children as well.

Her "I hear you mhamha

Me" Tadaro iwe Manyara being Mukadzi mumba mako unorunzira murume kune zvakanaka. Murume i one mumba muno hanty ndiye ane moyo wakaona iwe uri Mukadzi mabvi aya haasi epuranga ekuti akagonya anotyoka bodo. A woman is a prayer warrior and intercessor of her family. Ukaona Joe achi attakwa ndiwe usiri kumira panzvimbo there is power in a praying wife, praying woman, praying parent, praying mother. Chatakutoda kurwa nacho imimba yaunayo iyi ndipo pandakuona patoda kugara satani

Her "But mhamha who would want to have my baby

Me" Mweya ye rudzi mweya ye dzinza mweya yekutumirwa vavengi hobho. Kana ndichiti mweya yerudzi ndiri kuti kwa mutambara kunogona kuva nemweya yema miscarriage. Kumba kwedu kwandakabva kune mweya wekusada kuti tigare pavarume zvese izvi zvinonzi mweya werudzi. Pattern futi what happened to me can happen to you can happen to your child. Not only from your side even kwana Joe ne kwa Mai vacho. Zvinobatana you need to break the curse yema patterns how???? by prayer. Handina chimwe chandinokuudza mwanangu kunze kwekunamata. Hondo yako nemukadzi uya we kuita mwana na Joe haina kupera saka hatirare hatiite muchato ne sadza tino user our weapon inonzi prayer. The Bible says in Ephesians for we do not wrestle against flesh and blood but against principalities and the rulers of this evil world. We put on the full amour of God and fight the enermy. For we are more than conquers through Christ who strengthens us

Her "Thank you mhamha I am grateful and happy to have a mhamha like you I love you"

We hugged. Takafamba takabatana maoko. We were discussing about Lovely then about zvimwewo nyaya that's when she told me kuti stand yeku Sunway yava yangu and pataidzokera vaida kuchinjisa mapapers. Ndakafara zvisingaite nekumutenda I was left nekutenda mukwasha wangu. Asi Mwari havadhakwe chokwadi mu single woman kuita vakwasha two vane rudo iiii blessings double double..... Chaisaziva zvake Manyara kuti patanga tichifamba joining hands I was praying for her.

Lovely

Ndakaphonerwa na Sekuru wekuChivhu he wanted to come kumba



Sekuru: Ndoda kuti ndiuye ndikuonei

Me : aaaah izvozvi hazviite ndimboti busy

Him: Ibusy yei iyoyo ndamboti ndoda nguva yakakura here

Me : Ndokuphonerai kana ndava free ndiri kumbofamba

Him: Hooo OK asi uzive kuti I need an urgent talk newe

Me: Ehoyi

Ndakabva ndacutter phone. Haiwa kuda kundinetsera nyaya dza Manyara na Mhamha. Manje havandione

Hameno kuti sei mhamha vanga vachida kudai chokwadi kutengesa mwana nekuda kwemari. Anga akoshei Jonathan Matibire nxaaa. I hated that guy mhani... I tried Mhamha's phone she hadn't been picking up my calls and even Manyara wacho yaisatoita. Ku app she had blocked me..... I decided kuphonera Tarie ndopandakarohwa ne shock hanzi vane 2 weeks vaenda ku America....



Me: Iwe unoziva zvaunotaura here

Her : Ndiri kukuudzai. Manyara ari kusunungukira ku America saka vakasoenda ava.

Me : Hooo saka vanhu vekumba ikoko ndozvamakuita kusaudza vanhu. Apa hamudaire phone yacho why

Her: Maida vakuudzei sei Tete hanty vakaenda musikuwirirana. Tete vakasiya zvavo phone kuitira macustomer

Me: Tseke wenyu mainini muri mudiki kunyaya idzi. Imi makadii kundiudza

Her : Yuwii nhai Sisi hanty mati ndiri mudiki kunyaya idzi

Me: nxaaa

Ndakabva ndacutter phone. So Manyara ndozvaanga a decider izvi nhai all because of Mai Lovely ndivo vakafurira mwana kudzokera kwaMatibire nekuda kwehudyire Mai hainyare iyoyi nxaa...

Bruce anga akuita habit yekunonoka kuuya and it was getting serious especially weekends Friday night and Saturday night. And pa phone waimubata kana atodaira. When he returned home aiuya ne pizza for me and all sorts of I love you babie andaitwa. I was now beginning to suspect him. I asked him

Him "Babie are you telling kuti you are suspecting me"

Me " Sort of it's not like you. Inga we agreed wani

Him" Lovely am not having an affair and quit the Mainini Manyara thing it won't work. OK fine I met up with her asati aenda ku America and she told me akadzokera kumba kwemurume wake

Ndakarwadziwa so Bruce knew zvake kana kundiudza

Me "You knew all along kuti she went ku America and is back kwaMatibire

Him" Babie I was actually waiting for you to officially tell me hanty you put me on hold muchiti na Tete muri kugadzirisa

Ndakatadza kupindura...

Him "Don't worry babie I wish her the best she is better of with Joe than me

Me" But he is a womanizer and he keeps hurting her

Him "Does that make me a perfect person. Let it go. Let me go kunotenga newspaper

Akabva abuda zvake. I started to cry. Saka kana achidai which means anogona kutsvaga another wife ka.

1 month later

Manyara

"Joe Kani!!! Joe Joe kani muka aaaah mhamha"

We were sleeping when I had a dream. We had planned kuenda ku a boat cruise na Joe. So ini I got into the boat iye kwakuti ndakanganwa color box paakabuda achiti ari kutora cooler box ndo pakatanga kufamba boat. I realised it then kwakucheuka I saw a mermaid njuzu chaiyo in the same boot ndakarohwa ne hana ndakatiza kunowira mumvura ichibva yatevera I was now swimming and it was swimming after me that's when I woke up ndakunzwa pain isingaite

Joe wacho kuita kunge akafa nhai I cried ndichimuzunguza ndakazoita wekuruma ndipoo paakazomuka.

"what babie!!"

"Ndarwadziwa Kani maihweeee Joe Kani!!!"

I was screaming. Door rebedroom raka knockwa

"Joe is every thing OK!!" vakadeedzera mhamha Matibire...

"Manyara calm down. Mhamha ari kurwadziwa uyu"

"Vhura door tione...."

The pain was so intense I was screaming. Akanovhura door racho vakabva vapinda I wasn't wearing anything Joe akabuda panze.

Vakavhura duvet kudai...

"oooh my God iropa kairi !!!!"

CHAPTER 18

Flash back

Shez.

Stacy hooked me up with Tarie hehede ndaitoti it's a small Tarie but chimhamhamha chimudealer chacho nhai... Tarie also suggested that to get rid of Manyara for good was the best so neniwo I opted for that. We organised and we went.

I had so many options before me but I stuck to my original plan. I wanted both of them dead and Joe kuti andide inini ne mwana wake. Iyo yekudiwa hanzi tozoita zvapera

Sekuru " Unoziva here kuti kuuraya munhu zvinoda kuzvipira unozogona here kutevedzera zvandinoda kuti uite"

Me " Hongu Sekuru"

Vakaita zvinhu zvavo vakanhonga Manyara kuti anga atove ku America ne nhumbu yake. Ndakataridzwa mu mirror ravo and I was happy and convinced kuti this Sekuru would do a great job for me

Sekuru " Saka wopihwa zvese zvinodiwa ne mukomana uyu. Ende unofanirwa kudzoka kusati kwaita full moon.

Me" Ehoyi sekuru"

Ndakabuda ndikanotsanangurirwa zvaidiwa zvacho. Ndakabva ndikanozvitsvaga in 4 days I had everything zvizhinji ndakanotora kuMbare vanoti masango ndaimawanepi asi kutoenda kuHwange mu game park kunotora zvimwe zve zvinhu zvavakataura aaah

Ndakaenda nazvo vajazvitambira kana kuzviona kuti imbare stuff at least.... ndakapihwa a glass jar ndikanzi bata kwakutorwa kadhori kwakuiswa imomo ndakabata kudaro as he was putting ndakanzi taura zita remunhu ne zvinhu zvaunoda paari I spoke kwakubva chaiswa kwakutorwa dombo zvikanzi ndiye mwana wacho. Ndakanzi after 2 weeks ndaifanirwa kunoputsira hari iyi padombo mugungwa munoonekwa njuzu pandinoputsa dombo zvese ne kadhori zvinofanirwa kudonhera imomo zvinenge zvapera.

I had to pay him \$1000usd

I was so happy Kani. 2 weeks dzakakwana ndanga ndanonokerwa ndakaratidzwa na Tarie kwaionekwa njuzu. I went and did the whole process and it was successful.

"Good bye for good Manyara"

I was tooo happy kani....

Manyara

Ndakarohwa ne hana pakanzi ropa but still I was concerntrating on my pain I was in real pain kani.

"Mhamha kani uuuuh ndarwadziwa ini kani"

"You will be fine mwanangu..... Jonathan deedza Ambhuya vako please"

Joe "Ok mhamha ndakubva ndaphonera ambulance"

In no time mhamha vanga vapinda zviya zvekuti mu bedroom memuroora or mukwasha unenge usati warwarirwa....

Mhamha "Chiiko nhai Mwari Inga tanga takusvika wani. Devil you are a liar

Mum Matibs" Ngatibatsiranei askana ambulance inosvika manje manje"

They helped me kupfeka just a simple dress kwakubva vatora mapads kwakundiisa pakati.

When they were done the ambulance yanga yatouya ndakabva ndatakurwa ne ma paramedics.

We arrived at Lenox Hill Hospital. I was still in pain they wheeled me into the labor wards..... Ndaitodeedzera

Doc " Please give her something for pain. As we do some observations"

Doctor vakadaro vachiudza ma nurse.

Doc " Don't worry my dear you will be fine. We will deliver you perfectly well hang in there

Everything was so fast ndakapihwa something for pain an injection kwakutoiswa pama machines. Ma observations akatangwa I was now a bit stable pain yanga yave nani zvayo. Joe was called in.

Doc " Sir Jonathan may I call you"

Joe " No problem Doctor"

Doc "We have a difficult situation at hand we have to take her in for theatre immediately but unfortunately we have to wait for her blood pressure to come down.

Her sugar levels are dropping and I can't perform surgery on her like this. We need to wait a bit but what I am scared of now is losing the baby and mother as both are in danger. We are doing all efforts to make sure we perform surgery soonest"

Joe akapusa kuzoti ini wacho ndanga ndatopera basa.

Joe "Do your best Doc please"

Doc "We are here to serve

Akadaro vachifamba.

Me" Joe my baby kani Joe handisi kuda kufa kani

Joe" Babie Nothing will happen to you babie and nothing will happen to JJ... Remember we have been praying about this huh... Mwari vanotirwira...

Shuwa tanga tambozama mwedzi wadarika we would pray together not only at bed time. But ndaimumutsa achinetsa achiti hope ndotamba ne mbolimbo yake tichinamata just to keep him awake but it was just fun

Me" I hope so Joe. I love you Joe

Him" Babie everything will be fine.... Let me go and update vana mhamha.

Akabva abuda I was dowsy ne injections so I slept.

Jonathan* 🌠

I almost broke down in front of the doctor but hey zvanga zvakaoma. I was affected zvekuti unongosara wangova chibody chiri kufamba... Losing my wife munoziva kana pane chinhu chaindionesa instantly was the thought of losing Manyara if it affected me nekurambwa what more asisipo huh. What would it do to me...

I went and told vana mhamha vakatotiwo Satan murevi we nhema...

Ambhuya "This is the devil manje unoda kusimba mwanangu this the beginning of a real war a spiritual war a war which we need to fight in the spiritual realm

Mhamha" lwe hauchadawo kupera simba mira semurume mumwe wako awane simba she needs to be positive and fight. Haisi nguva yekuchema ne kubvunza Mwari why but inguva ye hondo iri kutaurwa na Mai vako mwanangu

Ndakasimbiswa nana mhamha zvekuti ndakatozviti I needed to be strong for Manyara.

Ndakadzokera mukati and patiently waited ndinaye kuti BP iserere. Pamwedzi wapfuura ndakadzidza kunamata we prayed before we slept and sometimes taiwana

nguva ye kunamata. So I took her hand and silently prayed hameno kamwe ka feeling kandaiveko nako.

After an hour the sister took ma observations pamwana ne dupler and the babies heart beat had dropped. Vakati fetal distress here. She immediately informed the doctor and he came.

Doc "We can't wait any longer we are now going into theatre as it is we might lose this baby

Me" What about the mother the blood pressure

Doc " This is now an emergency sir sorry"

Manga makutoitwa action imomo. They offered me kuti ndipe I accepted. I was given the coats and all and she was wheeled to theatre. I never knew kuti ndozvinenge zvakaita mutheatre

Doctor vakati ave kurariswa thus general anesthesia they couldn't do a spinal block or epidural kumuita akasvinura because of condition yanga yavepo....

Op yakatangwa ndaingonamata ndega ndakamubata ruoko. Vakaita 20mins mwana achibva abuda a baby boy but akangochema kaone kwakunyarara they took him vaingoita fast achibva abuda mutheatre.

Vakasara vachishanda na Manyara after 1 hour vanga vapedza.

Doc "We are done now we are waiting for her to wake up... Baby has been taken to the Neonatal intensive Care Unit he had fetal distress therefore he needs immediate attention the nurses will inform you on how you go about in seeing the baby. Congratulations man!!

We hugged.

Me "Thank you Doctor. How long is she likely to take before she wakes up

Doc" She will come around soon hopefully just be a little patient man"

He gave me a slight pat on the shoulder achibva abuda and I patiently waited for Manyara to wake up. After another hour ndopandaka sense something was not right vanga vakuuya vachi checker kuti chii chiri kuitika pama machines. Ndakapindwa ne chando she lay there lifeless asinga move but she was breathing.....

Mai Lovely

Patakaudzwa kuti zvainetsa hatina kumbomira yanga yava hondo chaiyo and mweya mutsvene aindinyeverera kuti ukaita zvekutamba satani akamira there is a spirit of death. This feeling yanga yava zvayo ne 2 weeks ndichiinzwa but handina kuda kuzvitaura ndaingonamata.

Ndakatombokumbira Manyara kuti nditaure na Tarie kumba. I had engaged my Pastor uye ndakaisa prayer request ku group re My marriage.

Tiri panze ipapo ndaingonamata ndichiti kana muri Mwari muchazvoratidza hukuru hwenyu. Handipikise Mwari kuti munoita kuda kwenyu asi apa ndinobvuta hupenyu hwa Manyara ndinobvuta hupenyu hwa baby Joe muzita raJesu... Amen

CHAPTER 19

Jonathan* 🧣

"Sorry Nurse is there anything wrong"

Nurse "The doctor will explain sir"

Akabva aenda. I kept holding Manyara's hand. I stood up kissed her on the lips.

"Babie don't do this to us we have been through a lot we have come a long way please"

I spoke to her.... Kwakauya vamwe Nurse ndanga ndakusvotwa manje. They checked something pa monitor kwakubva achimhanya ndipo pandakanzwa

"Joe.. Joe... (_I looked at her.. She was asleep_)

" Babie am here"

I quickly stood up.

"Joe pray for me... I love you Joe...."

"Babie chii uri kunzweiii

I didn't even finish kwakadzoka chikwata chevanhu the Doctor ne vanenge nma paramedics. Ndakakumbirwa kuti ndimbosuduruka vachibva vatora Manyara varidza siren ye emergency kwakumhanya naye ari pa bed ipapo.

Me "Doc whats the matter"

Ndanga ndava no where manje

Him "She is slipping into a comma her sugar levels are down and this type of comma is very difficult for her to wake up. We have rushed her to resuscitation where we will be able to do some tests and give a proper diagnosis. My brother if you need God this is the time pray.

Me "No She just spoke to me right now"

Ndakavabata vachida kuenda

Him " Man you need rest please I need to attend to her it's an emergency"

Doctor vaye vakamhanya kutevera vaenda.

Unosara wakapusa manzwa I was finished. Ndakafamba kubuda mu recovery ye theatre kuenda kunana mhamha ndaitonzwa kunge ndichisina makumbo ndaita weak. Vakasvika vachibvunza kuti why Manyara apfuura achimhanyiswa and I explained. I began to cry I didn't want to lose my wife not now. God what was this hatinawo mufaro here na Manyara its problem after problem kana patinotiwo tafara here nhai Mwari.

Ambhuya "Jonathan mwanangu haisi nguva yekuchema ino iyi we need as much prayers as possible. I am in contact ne vanhu vari kuZimbabwe people are praying the devil is a liar. Manyara anopabuda chete. Our baby anorarama"

Unombozama kusimba but hey zvakangooma hazvo. Mashoko ake kept ringing in my head. I was praying for her silently as per request

Nurse vakauya vakati if we wanted kusanoona mwana nana mhamha ku neonatal unit taigona kuenda. Takasimuka tikaenda ikoko. We met the peadetrician.

Pead "Congratulations you are the father of our sweet boy"

Me "Yes how is he??"

Her "Umm we can't say he is that bad but we need prayers that he quickly responds to medication. We are trying our best

Mhamha "Please do Doc please do try your best my son is breaking the wife has been taking in an emergency and it's not looking good"

Her "Ohh yes don't worry she will be fine Doctors are trying their best"

Munoziva zvakangooma hazvo. Takaona ka mwana kangu kakaiswa all sorts of codes amana ne matubes. Wega munhu you could see kuti pabudike apa hameno.

Takaswera pa hospital ipapo tikararapo Manyara achingonzi ari mu resuscitation. Ini ndanga ndapera weduwe. Maphone achinaya from Zimbabwe. And Baba Troy, Mai Troy na Daddy were now coming. Also Mbuya Mai Brian vanga vanzi na Daddy vabhadharirwe kuitira Ambhuya vavewo ne hama yavo padhuze. Tete Mai Daisy was arriving the following day. Team ye Harare yanga yakunyorerwa tsamba ne FAO office kuti vaitirwe ma visa faster faster. My boss and team rekubasa vakauya and ndakapihwa munhu aizoswera neni a workmate.

The following day kuma 2pm ndopakanzi Manyara had completely gone into a coma hanzi akaita Postpartum Eclampsia which is very high blood pressure and Hypoglycemia low blood sugar yaah ndopaunoona kuti zvakaoma ndati and munhu unowonda ne 1 day.

Lovely

I had to call Tete about issue yekuti Manyara anga aenda ku America.



Her: Hello Mainini

Me: Mushe Tete murisei

Her: Nani zvangu arisei mababies na bamnini

Me: Vari nani zvavo bamnini ndovandiri worried about Tete

Her: Indava asi vakuita ma girlfriends here??

Me: Not really but coming home late zvavo

Her : Zvinowanikwa Mainini musavaise pressure for now imboitai chill muchiona. Ko makazombonzwa about Manyara here

Me : Zvakaoma Tete akaenda ku America hanzi kunosunungukira ikoko vese na Mhamha

Her: Hehede mashura akagotchwa nhai Mwari asi Mai vako kuda zvinhu kkkk iiii kutoita chiname ne vanhu vekwa Matibire zvakaoma manje akawana zvinomuwana ikoko vachadini ne mwana wevanhu iyo pfuma vakadzoserwa shem.

Me: Hameno weduwe ende vanofarisa kani

Her: Rega tigoona.

Hatina kuzotaura zvakawanda aaah ende futi zvakaoma.

2 weeks later

Ndanga ndakutya manje Bruce wasn't coming back home early and he would come very late wotoshaya kuti chii. Pamusoro pazvo achinhuhwa doro. Ndainetsana naye daily but I didn't want to show him kuti I was suspecting that he could be having an affair, But like Tete had said usanyanyo kumunetsa ndakambosiya

Rimwe day ndakaona Bruce akakasika kudzoka aina Sekuru hanzvadzi yamhamha yeku Chivhu. Ndakavhunduka fani. But ndakazofunga kuti inyaya iya pamwe yavaida kundionera..

Takakwazisana byandati musikana avainclude pafood.

Sekuru " Uri kuti ndiri kugara here handisi kumbogara ini Mai Ane. Ndangoti nguva ingarebe pasina chagadziriswa hazvizoita zvakanaka pakawana chinowana hanzvadzi yangu. Muzukru Baba Ane nyaya yandauya nayo ndeya Mai Ane akatuka Mai akarwa zvekare na Mai ummm isu chiyanhu chedu chinoti Mai hayarohwe

unotanda botso. Toenda mubible chaimo munoti kudza Baba na Mai vako mazuva ako epanyika agowedzerwa naizvozvo ndauya Lovely kuzokuudza kuti ndi Mai ava isu tingadai takakuripisa sana Sekuru asi nokuda kwekuti takakukudza mumba medu uri mwana zvarema.

Bruce " Ummmm Sekuru muri kutondiudza zvinyowani mati Mai Ane vakadini!!!

Ende Sekuru futi haiwa chiiko

Kule " Zvakaoma muzukuru hazvina tsanangudzo izvi but ndlzvakaitika ini hangu ndiripo pakuyambirana chete

Bruce "Magona Sekuru anofanirwa kukumbira ruregerero chete there are no too ways about this Mai Ane I have told you time and again kuti ndi amai ava iwe unotoona kunge mukoma wako unoti kuvadzisira vana nazvo izvi

Kule" Haurevi nhema muzukuru uye Mwari haazvide zvimwe zvinhu unozvipa kutukwa. Then nyaya yako na Manyara wadii waisiya muzukuru. Mwanawo anewo ma rights ake musiye agone kuzvifungira uye ne kuita ma decisions haungamugone. Mari yawakadzosera kwa Matibire unaudzana nehama dzako kuti takaidzoserwa. Mari ina Mutsa. Ini hangu chero ndasvitsa shoko unozoti sekuru havana kundiudza hero jira kufuka kana kuwarira ini ndakuenda

Bruce " Aiwa Sekuru zviri munzeve regai tigosara tichikurukura

Sekuru vakasimuka vakabuda pamwe chete na Bruce. Vanga vauya ne Mota yavo. Bruce akadzoka

" Don't tell me you fought na Mhamha, Mai Ane???

"Ndivo vakanditanga plus ndaingozvirwira not necessarily kuvarova"

Akagara pasi kwakubata musoro kwakuti "hey hey hey"

"Shut up!!! You have the nerve yekuramba uchirutsa venom are you insane are you crazy do you know what I have been through because of your insecurities. Lovely I love you but une pressure inobhohwa. You want people to obey you as if you are some Godess are you okay upstairs. Now listen to me carefully. Uchakumbira mhamha ruregerero ugovaripa. I don't want problems in my house do I make myself clear!!!!!!!!! "

Akabva abuda....

Munhu haana chakanaka weduwe I was doing all this for us but now it had become my problem...

[&]quot; Mhamha vane nharo...

Bruce

Ndanga ndine stress ndati. I wasn't sure of what to do. I had been so tuned to the Manyara issue forgetting or not putting into consideration kuti she may refuse. Ndainzwa kuda Mukadzi but my mind and heart were fighting

Kubva day randakaitiswa heart break na Manyara I had confided in my friend and he had tried to hook me up with several ladies. I was seeing about 4 ladies at once but I was failing to love them. We would meet go out for dinner, drinks etc but zvaisandiitira pamwe pacho I would address them with my wife's name that'd how bad it was.

I had never tempted to sleep with them although ivo vaida but ndaisanzwa. One incident that had recently happened was when I attempted to sleep with one lady a one night thing and my penis completely failed me yakaramba kumira but waitozvishaya cause yanga taswera yakamira.

2 days after sekuru vauya I received a phone call from a foreign number



Me: Hello

Voice: Makadini Baba Ane ndini Mhamha

Me: Aaah mhamha makadiniko

Her : Tiri nani. Vari sei vazukuru vangu

Me : Vari right Ko kuri sei mhiri

Her: Ndizvoo handina kuwana nguva yekuwoneka ndiri kuAmerica Ndakaita na Mainini Manyara kuno. Zvino vakabatsirwa ne mwana patova ne 2 weeks.

Me : aaah makorokoto mwanai

Her: Mukomana asi manje vane 2 weeks vari mu coma mwanawo akabuda asiri right iriwo pama machines. Pane zviri kunetsa na Mai Ane Takabva tisiri kuwirirana saka ndazoona kuti zvimwe shoko harisati rasvika

Me: Hey Inga zvakaoma mhamha yoooh ummm we pray zviite bhoo kuno hakuna chasvika but ndichazama kutaura na Mai Ane vacho ndivaudze. Please mundiudzewo kuti zviri kudini akomana

Me : It's OK mwana kuno zvangu ndina Mbuya Mai Brian. We will update you bye.

Me : OK mhamha bye.

liii zvakaoma weduwe. I had to tell Lovely mheno kuti anozvigamuchira sei

CHAPTER 20

Lovely



Me: Ndipe number dzeku America dza mhamha tione.

Mutsa: Handina ini

Me : Usatambe neni wanzwa unoti hauna saka how is mhamha communicating nemi

ikoko

Mutsa: Nhai Sisi handina ini munoda nditi ndinadzo ini ndisina here

Me : Mutsa zve munhu ane dzungu ndozvandisingade ndikauya ikoko ndinokumamisa wanzwa ndipe number idzodzo tione.

Akamboramba akanyarara

Me: Asi makanzi musandipe number ka

Him: Dzina sekuru Baba Brian

Me: Nxaaa rinongoti mahobi stupid mhani

Ndakabva ndacutter phone. Kuna Tarie ndikwokwo vana ava vaitopenga chete kuda kuzama kudini chaizvo manje ndaidziwana zvangu.

Ndaitoda zvangu kuvamhoresa mhamha ndichinzwa kuti zvakamira sei. Ini nyaya yanga yauya na Sekuru yekuti ndiripe pasina zvandakamboita izvo iii. Ini handina kurova Mhamha it was self defense plus kuvatuka ndanga ndisina I was trying to make her understand. Sorry ndaigona zvangu kuita sorry but kuripa ummm. But ndakazoti ndaizonzwa zvangu Tete.

After 2 days Bruce came back early from work... He pushed my wheel chair kuenda ku Bedroom.

Me " Kwakanaka here

Him" Yaa ndizvowo. Wakazotii ne nyaya yaitaurwa na Sekuru pavakauya

Me "Baba Ane ini mhamha handina kuvatuka I was trying to make her understand kuti Joe is not good for Manyara chete chete. Handina kuvarova I was just defending myself.

Him" Defense iyoyo Mai Ane. Unoziva here kuti ku vanhu vakuru kumupindura zvinosvika pamoyo kana kungovagumha mukupopotedzana unotonzi wandirova

Bruce thinking

I wanted to knock sense into her head kuti anzwisise what I was trying to say and also ndigone kumuudza situation yeku America but munhu wacho haaa maone

Me "Hameno but ini handina kudaro. Ini I am prepared to apologies but kuripa no ndoripa for what???

Him" Mai Ane ini I want to deal ne munhu ane dzinodhonza wanzwa ukatoona sekuru vauya pano zvinoreva kuti nyaya iri serious iyi. Zvinhu izvi hazvi affecter iwe wega wanzwa I have Ane na Prince vanobatwa mu cross fire

Me " liii weduwe I will think over it Baba Ane but ini handidi zvavari kuita izvozvo na Manyara mhamha must learn to respect ma family decisions mwana haasi wavo ka ndewe kwaMutambara.

Him" Watotanga and hauchinje yooohwee. Anyway ndaphonerwa na Mhamha from states nhasi vati Manyara delivered a baby boy...

Me " Hiii serious here yoooh nice hey...

Him" Yaaa but hakuna kumira mushe she is in a coma kubva zvaabva kutheatre and the baby is not well too patova ne 2 weeks.

Me " What!!!!! Bruce une chokwadi nezvauri kutaura here

Him" Yes that's the message from mhamha Mbuya Mai Bruce vatoriko ikoko I think ne mamwe ma relations ekwa Matibire. Ummm mainini Manyara has been through alot

Me " Saka ndivo Mai vauri kuti ndiripe vachidai here... Hiii kuendesa mwana na wababa vangu ku America kunouraya havo yohweee Kani nhai Mwari imi.

I started to cry. Ndakachema manzwa chokwadi mhamha kuda mari zvekudaro here akomana .

Bruce" Lovely nyarara mhani iwe unoda kuti zvinzii unoda kudana mashura here iwe. Anzi afa here

Me " Zvakasiyanei nekufa izvi heee tell me Zvakasiyanei mhamha kuenda ne mwana ku America kunomuchekeresa vehukama vasipo amai kani matiuraya

Bruce Thinking

Lovely kuti haasi kupenga here weduwe ummm hameno kuti chii but I think anotofanirwa kutariswa brain cause muitiro wacho ka haa kana hakuna zvakadaro

Bruce "We don't need that now I think what she needs is your prayers for now humwe hukakatanwa uhwo Mirai.

Bruce akabva abuda kuenda ku Lounge ndakasara ndikaphonera Tete ndichivaudza



Tete: Maihwee kani Mai vako vauraisa mwana wedu Manyara Kani yohwee nhai Mwari ukati dzakakwana here dza Mai vako iwe shuwa kuchekeresa mwana haaa regai vana bhudhi vazvinzwe izvi.

Me: Tete ndapera basa chaiko mhamha vandigura Kani

Her : Zvakaoma Lovely iwe. Rega ndimbosvitsa shoko kunana bhudhi izvi ka zvakaoma Mai vako istupid regai vasiiwe kuitawo here uku.....

Handina kuzopedza na Tete va cutter zvakaoma weduwe.

Mai Lovely

2 weeks dzanga dzakwana Manyara arimo muchipatara kana ndiri seni ndanga ndaguma kudya day raakapinda mu hospital ndaingonwa mvura. Pamwe ndaimanikidzwa na Mai Brian kudya sezvo vanga vasvika. Chaindisimbisa munamato chete.

Mai Brian " Tete idyai porridge mbinjana honai nemiwo munotozopindawo muchipatara

Mai Troy" Chokwadi mhamha dai mamboti idyei weduwe

Vaingotaura zvavo but ndaisatoda zvese izvo ndaingoda kuramba ndichi pusher. Mwari aifanirwa kundinzwa

Me "Ndichadya zvangu Mai Brian regai ndimbonamate

Mai Brian" Tete munoda kuomesera mukwasha here muri kumuona zvaari izvi imi mukaramba modai zvinozobuda here weduwe munoda kusimba Manyara is a fighter Tete she will pull through inguva chete Mwari anozviratidza

Icho ndicho chaiva chokwadi zvacho but kungoti Mwari futi hauzive kuronga kwake imi muchironga iye anewo zvake.

Ndakazophonera bBaba Abe ndaida kunzwa mhuri iri sei uye kuvaudza zva Manyara. Hameno vaizoudzawo vamwe kumberi ikoko. Madays akafamba zvakangodaro it was now 3 weeks achakwngodaro apa ndanga ndisisakumbire Mwari ndanga ndakungorumbidza Mwari wacho.

Jonathan

Simba chairo rekuti uende ku hospital ndanga ndisina kudya ndaisatodya hapadyike kana zvakadai. Everyday ndaingopinda mu meeting ne ma doctors. All they would say is we hope for the best ini ndaisada kunzwa izvozvo ndaida kunzwa kuti anomuka rinhiko Manyara wangu...

Kana ari mwana hohodo zvanga zvakaoma hazvo it was as if pane mweya yetsvina chaiyo yanga yakabata.

Pead "I don't understand we have done tests on baby Joe but there is nothing medically wrong with him what I don't understand is why he is not improving and coming out of prematurity it's been 3 weeks all things being normal he should be feeding freely now....

Dad " What are you suggesting doc

Her" I can't keep injecting him like I have been doing when his results on the full body examination show he is perfectly normal. But at the same time I feel if I do stop there maybe something hidden and the medication maybe slowly treating. To be honest sir I am totally confused. There is also risk in keeping on injecting (_Akabata musoro akakotamisa_)

Doc vanga vapererwa zvavo.

Dad " Ok keep the injection we will discuss over it with the family and see what best we can do

Her" Ok that's fine iiish am sorry hey Joe keep strong my man.

Me " Thanks"

Wega unonzwa mudumbu wongoti hameno Mwari dai zvangoitawo.

When we got home we all agreed with the help of Baba Troy kuti varambe vachimupa injection although it had high risk ye ma side effects like down syndrome etc but we agreed to better save life than lose him.

3 days later ndakaenda kunoona Manyara. Both mothers vanga vane 2 days vakumbira kurara naye so so on the third day I went ikoko kunorarawo.

I sat zvangu pa side pe bed rake ndichiterera music. Baba Troy vanga vanditi try to play her music and tell her a story about her best moment with you. It could trigger her to wake up.

I played Nothings gonna change my love for you from my phone. Kwakuri dza futi Hello ya Jah prayzah iyo ndakambomuimbira so I followed the lyrics. Then kwakubva ndazotanga kutaura naye well in principle I was talking to myself. I spoke on the day I first saw her how I felt and all

"You know what when I came to the funeral didn't expect to see any girl actually the place Ruwa haaa ndanga ndisina tarisiro yekuonawo a girl who suits my liking.... but when I set my eyes on you uchindigezesa maoko uchida kundipa sadza repanhamo hey hey I fell in love that very minute kkkk. You know what I actually told myself I had found her I had found my soul mate. Babie everything about you made me want you... Then hey this girl was not having it. Wakandipinza stress Manyara I cried, I sulked, I got agitated with all your disses and insults kkkk. OK fine I almost gave up but it wasn't really like giving up cause that I really couldn't do maya iwewe here if worse came to worse I would have committed a crime for you I would have kidnapped you kkkk. Hey you must be saying Joe ka asi chii nhai like you always do... I haven't been laughing cause I can't take it when you are silent on me sweetheart... Back to my story.... Daisy is one in a million shaa that vacation was well planned then you accepted my proposal mufaro wacho I think dai ndaienda kumwedzi ndaitoenda that day cause hey I was over the moon. Fast forward. The first night you gave me your all Sun city January haaa paya you made a grown man cry. You turned my world into a reality Pese apa I am sure I wasn't yet into reality kkkk Manyara unonaka shamwari... Then this gift we have our baby Joe Junior he needs you babie. I need you babie. I am praying like you requested my love"

Basically I laughed to myself hoping she would wake up but nothing. Ndakazonamata Ko ndanga ndakatodzidzira prayer zve. I was becoming an expert handaimborega... I eventually fell asleep. Ndakarara kudaro siren yakarira ndikavhunduka ndokunzwa machine waManyara uchiita ma beeps. Nurse came running in.

"Emergency!!!!!"

She called achivhura ma oxygen tanks. Haaa ipapo manje ka ndakaita weak....

Me " What's happening nurse!!"

Nurse "We will explain, please can you kindly go outside"

Vachidaro pakabva vanhu vaimhanya ne a cardiopulmonary resuscitation machine zvese zvaiitwa fast handina kubuda but the closed the curtain.

"1 2 3 4 pump"

Wainzwa vachiita resuscitation yacho

Vakaita kunge 6 times then vachibva vamira... The siren was now a one sound siren.

I managed to hear the words "We lost her"

Ipapo ndakaita weti ndakamira I couldn't believe it I only managed to cry out "Jesus where are you!!!!" and broke down in tears.....

"Sir sir let's go. We are sorry sir"

Ndanga ndabatiranwa manje I was screaming and shouting. My heart was torn apart....

Tichisvika pa door....

I can't believe it too....

CHAPTER 21

Jonathan

"Doctor Meyers come back!!!! We have a pulse here"

Tese ne vaindibatsira we all ran back na Doctor. Wakaita resuscitation ndirimo and the machines started to show life vese vakafara noise chaiyo.... Manyara akabva asvinura

I couldn't believe it I was in shock she had woken up after being pronounced dead. Indeed we serve a miracle working God

"Joeee...." Akadaro nezwi riri faint.

"I am here babie" ndakaenda paari I had been crying madzihwa achitobuda. I hugged her...

Doc " This is amazing oooh thank you Lord"

Ndakaramba ndirimo vachiita ma observations avo ne ma tests avo on Manyara she was speaking and she was awake. Ndakabva ndanzi ndimbobude panze vane scan yavaida kuita ndopandaka phonera vanhu kumba they were happy vakati vakutouya ndakati vauye ne trousers ko ndanga ndazviitira wet ka...

NB _the part I have written happened to me (*Mai 4*) on October 18, 2018 it's exactly how it happened after I was pronounced dead after theater ndave ku ICU ndakaitwa cardiopulmonary resuscitation and it failed. I was pronounced dead for 25 mins ndakutonzi chibvisai ma machines ndokumuka. I thought I should write about it as I always testify how God saved my life. I could have been dead. I am a living testimony. Glory be to God!!!_

For me I couldn't believe it it was a miracle munhu kunzi afa and she is back to life. Vanhu vekumba vakasvika and we hugged. I explained to them zvanga zvaitika everyone was shocked. Mhamha na Ambhuya vakachema tears of Joy...

Ambhuya " Anonzwa vanhu Mwari uyu"

Mhamha " Chokwadi Jehovah variko Kani...

Wanga uri Mufaro. Ndakatozonzi na Baba Troy huya uchinje trousers iro. Ini ne excitement kana kumbozvifunga ne bhurugwa rakatota pana ambuya ndanga ndapihwa hangu dust coat na nurse but pamberi apa ranga rakatota.

Baba Troy " You have every reason to repent Mwari akuwanira nyasha muface wangu these things rarely happen medically hazviite once pulse has gone for that long its gone

Me" Tsano handisi kugona weduwe

We finished tichingodzoka pane vanhu Doctor vakabuda vakati tivatevere ku office kwake

Doc "This is truly the hand of God. We rarely experience such cases a coma patient to make matters worse she should have responded to the resuscitation at one go. But what can I say we thank God. I can confirm to you that we had lost her this is from a medical point of view. She is a fighter.... We have given her a drug so that she remains awake for the next 2 hours we are afraid if she sleeps she may slip away so just keep her talking although she maybe weak

Dad " Thank you Doctor and the BP and Sugar

Doc" Yes that you know what we are still doing further tests when we just did our obs on her we were truly surprised her BP is testing 120/80 and her sugar levels are recording 6. I can't believe this myself anyway I will keep you posted. We can all go and see her for the next 30mins then maybe spouse can remain just for her to rest

Dad " Thank you that's great news. Let's go

Baba Troy " Doc I would want a word with you.

Tese takabuda tikasiya Baba Troy vega na Doc. Takasvika akasvinura she was happy kutiona tese

"Mhamha... Joe.. Tete tese takadeedzwa mazita edu but she was weak

Akambobuditsa misodzi.

"Where is my baby Joe ...

Takambotarisana kwakubva ndati

Me" Ariko babie a cute baby boy don't worry uchamuona...

She smiled

Her "Jonathan my son...

Mhamha" Yes my daughter makorokoto wakatipa Joe weduwe tinodada newe...

Takagara zvedu akanzi na Daddy don't talk much. Vana mhamha prayed kwakuzobuda zvavo... Takasara tave 2..

Her " Where is my baby...

Me" Ari ku Nursery babie kana wasimba tinoenda uchinomuona

Her " Akafanana nani Joe

Me" Newe babie tichamuona... liish thank you babie wambondityisa shaa haudaro

She was smiling zvekuti ndanga ndichiti akandisekerera ndanga ndichinzwa ropa kumhanya

Her "Asi ndanga ndiri serious here nhai Joe I saw vanhu vese vauya ku America

Me" You are a fighter my love. God still wants you to live. I am just happy to be speaking to you

Aingofambisa zvigumwe zvake kuface kwangu achibata ndebvu

Her " How long have I been here nhasi date ichii

Me" Let's talk about us our baby our future timbomira izvozvo. Ini I want you to get better cause I miss Lularing you

She smiled

Her " Joe ka I miss you even more

Me" Now that's much better I am rest assured of a horny somebody and it won't be hard to get in kkk.

Yaaa zvaikonzeresa hazvo cause kana mbolimbo yangu yanga yamira.

3 days later

Manyara was now out of danger and anga a chiri ku HDU but out of danger. Ini ndanga ndatova munhu weku hospital zve. Kwanga kusina visiting hour zvako vaingoti anytime from 6am to 12 midnight vaizoti patient inodawo time to sleep.

Anga akunyatsa kugara achitaura ne vanhu. Baby panga pasina change at all but taingonamata hameno Mwari....

We had our counseling session in the morning about the baby. Manyara cried zvekuti she was disgruntled zvakamurwadza but ndaimusimbisa kuti Mwari anopindura munamato zvekuti that day akaswera akuita kunge adzokera kuva serious achingorara rara. The following day she requested kunoona mwana. Akaiswa mu wheelchair na Nurse although anga akufamba but kwaiva neka distance ku neonatal ward kwacho. Takaenda tese and visited our baby. Pa glass pacho paiva netuburi tunokwana ma hands so akapinza achibata boy boy wedu. I knew she was hurting

Vana Baba Troy vakazouya vachi visitor later ndirimo vaina Mai Troy.

Baba Troy " Haaa nhasi Ambhuya you look much better I just hope hausi kuitiswa speedy recovery na Tsano kuti va benefitte ...

We all laughed

Manyara" Asi muno porofitter zvenyu

We laughed again.

Mai Troy " Ndiri kufara kuti Mwari anenyasha guys this is good kani.

Baba Troy" He is faithful chokwadi. Zvino ini Ambhuya nhasi ndiri kurova pasi mukandiona ndakuti ndaenda zvese zviri kusara zvichipinda panzvimbo don't stress

Manyara " Thank you hama dzangu I don't know what I would do without your love and support you have been with me in every situation dai vari vamwe vakutoti takaroora chikwambo chinopedza mari.... (_she broke down intears_)

I cuddled her " No babie don't say that" I said

Baba Troy" Zvazvipi izvi musadaro Ambhuya we are family. All these have happened kuti zita raMwari rikudzwe I am telling you there is a story behind all this. You shall testify

We all said amen. Baba Troy was leaving for Zimbabwe that day vanga vane mapatients to attend he had been away for too long....

Mai Lovely

God is faithful weduwe.... Anonzwaishe zveshuwa ndanga ndanamata kupinda mu inner circle ye prayer that night. Nyama dzanga dzakaneta but mweya mutsvene aindisunda. *Namata* was the word that kept ringing in my mind and for sure ndakanamata I even woke my Pastor up kuZim and she joined me in prayer. Little did I know satani anga akandihwandira pakazophonwa phone from the hospital ndipo pandakaona kuti kudenga kuna Mwari pasi pano pane vanhu. Shammah God is there for sure he is there ariko mwari uyu.

Mweya mutsvene kept telling me the battle is not over saka handina kumira kunamata I kept on praying zvangu. Hameno kuti Manyara wacho aizozvigamuchira here zvekuti mwana wake anga asiri kumbo improver. Dai Mwari wamubatsira ndiwo waiva munamato wangu.

After 3 days anga atosimba ndaingoramba ndichirumbidza Mwari cause tanga tichiona ruoko rwake pahupenyu rwaManyara. Musi uyu ndichibva kuhospital ndichitotandara zvangu na Mai Brian mubedroom medu matairara ndipo pakapinda phone from Zimbabwe ndakadaira.



Me: Hello

Ndaitofunga ndi Baba Brian or vana Mutsa kaini

Voice: Nhai iwe mukadzi uri kuda kumbozama kuita sei

Voice ndakariziva vanga vari Bamkuru va Manyara mukoma wa Baba Lovely

Me: Makadini Bamkuru

Him : Usade kuita kunge munhu ari kuita zvitsvene chirudzii chauri kuda kutiitira mukadzi iwewe

Background : Mukoma itai ataure kuti why akaendesa mwana ku America kunochekeresa

Iro voice ranga riri ra Tete Melo idzo taisawirirana zvachose.

Me: Matii Bamkuru

Him: Muri kuitei ikoko

Me : Mwana wangu ndinaye kuno kumba kwake ku America kune murume wake manga matii

Him: Iwe Mai Lovely ka usade kutinzwa nhaika usade kutamba ne pfungwa dzedu akakupa bvumo yekuti utakure mwana wekwa Mutambara kuenda naye ku Amnerica ndiani.

Ende futi zvakaoma ndakati vanhu ava vakuda kujairira manje

Me: Zvinoda bvumo here izvozvo mwana ndewangu ndakatakura 9 months ndikarera ndega maivepi vanhu vekwaMutambara ndichipfondoka kuendesa vana kuchikoro ne mari yehuku nhasi makuda kuti nyongo nyongo zvisina basa. Vana muchekadzafa. Manyara akaroorwa uyu hanty maivepo here

Voice : Mari ikadzokera ka mahure akaita sewe ndimi makasara makaibata kuda zvinhu kunge paperbag

Uyu anga ari Rhoda Nyamhamba manje ndiye wacho wandaida kupedzera

Me : Rhoda siyanana neni wanzwa handidi zvangu nemashoko angu. Mari yamakadzosa yakatambirwa ne hanzvadzi dzangu hanty ndivo vakarera vana garai makadaro nehudofo hwenyu nxaa

(_Vachizevezera_) Mai Brian " Tete siyanai navo ava hamuone kuti ndi satani here

Rhoda: Hure imbwa yemunhu kuda kukwirwa chete wajaira zvisina basa zvino akawana zvinomuwana ikoko ndoda kupedzerana newe benzi remukadzi kuda mari ya Matibire asi akakukwira here nxaa

Mai Brian vakatora phone

Mai Brian: Rhoda uri dhodhi remunhu nxaa

Vachibva vakata phone kwakublocker number. Vakati munonyepa kwakutanga kuphoner zvavo ne dzimwe number isu kana kudaira zvedu. And for sure vaida kundibvisa pamberi paMwari ndakaswera ndadumbirwa. Takazoenda zvedu kunosiya baba Troy ku airport vanga vakumbodzokera ku Zimbabwe.

Shez.

Mhamha vanga vave nani zvavo. Ini wacho ndanga ndadzokera kubasa. I was all hopes that the deal would work zvekuti ndaigara ndakatarisa status ya Daisy ne face book kuda kuona kuti kwafiwa here.

Rimwe day ndabva kubasa ndakawana mhamha vatobva kubasa vachitamnba na Jonathan. Anga akusara nemusikana ko tikagara takamuyeva tosvikepi I needed to work

Mhamha " Nhai iwe Ko vanhu vekwa Matibire vari kutiiko ne nyaya ye maintenance

Me" Vangoti zii ava regai ndichanzwa Sammy

Mhamha " Shuwa nganoita zvebasa Sammy cause mwana anodhura kuchengeta

Me" Ok mhamha.

Sammy was a friend Lawyer saka I had engaged him panyaya dzangu.

Manheru Aya ndakamuka kuma 11pm ndanga ndarara kuma 8pm. Ndakamuka ndichanzwa kutsva hameno imwe heat yandainzwa soo. Mwana akabva amuka ndikamuka mukaka kwakurara.

"Mai Kani ndarumwa yohweee!!!"

Ndakapepuka kuhope ndarumwa pazamu. Ndakazunza zunza ma gumbeze. Mhamha vakamhanya vachipinda muroom mangu vese na Beauty my sister

"Chiiko Mai Jojo!!!"

"Ko ropa nderei" Akadaro Beau

Me " Hameno chandiruma iii honai pazamu. Takavhura zamu kudai wanikwe pakanyazurwa chaiko chipeice apa pachibuda ropa

Tese takavhunduka

Mhamha" Kurumwa rudziii ikoko nhai Sharon.

Beau "Hezvo nhai imi"

It wasn't that painful but the wound was deep what had bitten me.

Arumwa neiko Shez!!!

Manyara is alive we thank God for his mercies.

Nzeve dza Mwari hadzina kuvharika kuti asanzwe vana ve vanhu. Anonzwa vanhu Mwari uyu.

CHAPTER 22

Manyara

"Zvaita ka unondifendera muno sweetie"

Anga ari Joe ndanga ndamuti andipewo kiss. I was missing being close to him. So he give one of those romantic kisses.

Me " Thank you kkk"

Him "I think am falling in love with the new Manyara

Me" What do you mean???

Him " Mayemero auri kuita ka uri kundiomesera daily ndoenda mbolimbo yakamira the old Manyara aisa yema

We laughed zvedu.

It was those light moment we shared just to clear our mind from thinking nezve mwana. Haaa zvanga zvakaoma hazvo. It had been a week ndamuka zvekukwanisa kunoona mwana and nothing was improving. The previous day the doctor had suggested we pull the plug but I had said no handikwanise kuuraya mwana wangu.

Family yese yaiuya kana 2 hrs per day the rest were just me and Joe.

Me "Nhai Joe kana Doctor achiti it's not medical it's spiritual kureva kuti mwana wedu ane things zvakaiswa paari ka.

Him" Hameno shaa but who ever is responsible ne mamhepo aya ndaafe zvake cause ndikamuziva I will kill them with my bare hands...

I really wondered if there was anyone. Hameno pamwe Shez yes Shez aigona kutodaro but handina kuzvitaura hangu.

2 days later_

It was around 2am when I was woken up by the nurse. Joe had sleft pa sofa mu room mangu

"Morning morning.."

Joe "Morning Nurse is everything OK"

Ini ndanga ndichagona here

Nurse "We have just witnessed a miracle your baby started to cry at midnight. We were all puzzled. We called in the Pead and she did her observations. In an hour the baby has improved dramatically....

Joe" Are you serious

Nurse "Very we haven't seen such before. I am inviting you both to the neonatal unit

I was so happy. The nurse went and took a wheelchair Joe and the nurse helped me off the bed. Takaenda and zve chokwadi the baby was there being attended to kungopinda kwedu he started crying

Pead "Oooh sweet you recognized your mummy... Nurse can I have a diaper and Ma'am kindly sit he looks hungry you can try and feed him using a bottle of course.

Joe" Is he OK now

Pead " I told you before there is nothing medically wrong with him.... To me he is perfectly fine.

Nurse akapfekedza mwana diaper kwakundipa. I so much longed to have him suck my breasts but zvakaramba so I just fed him ne bottle. He opened his eyes looking at me as I fed him. Joe achimupuruzira mu musoro.

Takazomusiyana and they brought him kuward at 8am. Team yese yanga yasvika from home waiting to welcome the baby. The nurse entered and it was a joyous moment for us all. Pakafarwa kani.

Dad "Ndaona Mwari hama dzangu but there is a woman wandinoda kutenda. Yes Mai Matibire vanonamata but Mukadzi uyu andityisa the feverent prayer yaanoita. Do you know kuti she wasn't eating kubva Manyara asununguke up till this day. You would hear her pray uchingopatika kuhope I doubt if she slept. Nyangwe waida kumanikidzira chikafu vaisadya zvachose it has been water. I salute you Ambhuya... (_Vanhu vakaombera nekupururudza_) Zvino nhasi tiri pano na baby wedu pachishoma tinoti mwana wekutanga anopihwa zita ne vabereki. Renyu henyu rekuti Jonathan tarinzwa asi ndoda kupa Ambhuya mukana wepa chikomba chavo zita...

Mhamha " Maita basa iii ini ndoda kutendawo amukurungai vangu zvese na Tete Mai Daisy Tete Mai Troy ne kundisimbisa it wasn't easy ivo waitoona va joiner kuti pamwe zvingareruke. Handisati ndakamboona vanhu vane rudo vanenge mhuri yekwaMatibire. Manyara unozvoziva zvatakarangana nhaika. Chikomba Changu ichi anonzi *Anonzwaishe* nekuti akanzwa munamato yedu

Vanga vakuchema kwaku huggwa na Tete Mai Daisy....

Dad " Aiwa zvaitwa I officially welcome Jonathan the 3rd as *Jonathan Jnr Anonzwaishe Matibire*

We all clapped. Haaa vanhu vanga vasiri kugona sekuru vemunhu was holding the baby all along. Wooow it was a blessed moment indeed....

Shez.

Ndakaenda kwaDoctor Kuseni pakazenge pa kurwadza manje. Doctor achingovhura he was shocked.

"What!!! What happened to you???"

Me "Handitozive ndakanzwa kurumwa whilst I was sleeping kwakumuka ndakanyarurwa pazamu.

Him" This looks like you were bitten by a human being. Ummm I need a biopsy before I treat this.

Akatora phone kwakuphonera nurse akauya and I was prepared in a room kuti auye kuzotora biopsy

The procedure was done kwakunzi vachaphoner when results are out.

2 days later I woke up at midnight screaming I was bitten this time ku don't touch kwangu.

Mhamha came running.

"Chiiko Sharon"

"Ndarumwa mhamha Ndarumwa...

Vakandibvisa pyjama ne pant kwakuti.

" Jeso Christu we Nazareth aaaah"

She closed her eyes zviya zvekusema

Me "Chii nhai mhamha"

Her " Makonye Makonye abvepi nhai Sharon.

I thought she was joking ndingaite Makonye how I put my hand kwakubata ndichidzosera ruoko kuti nditarise I screamed. Zveshuwa anga ari makonye

Mum "Simuka tiende ku bathroom tione.

Ndakasimuka but ndairwadziwa zvisingate. Ndakanogeza ne mvura inotonhora. Takamira kusvika kuseni kuti tiende kwaDoctor. Pandakapinda akati ma results ako haasati auya kubva ndavati I had a new problem. When he examined me he was

shocked. Vakabva vati he needed me to be hospitalized for him to attend to me nekuti akatoshamisika ne makonye akaona.

1 week later I was still in hospital results of biopsy done on me were out

Doc " Nyaya iri pano we have done tests on the biopsy taken from her and we have an unidentified carcinoma . We have cancer cells which we can not establish where they are originating from

Tese na mhamha vanga varimo pakauya doctor we were shocked. Cancer just like that!!!

The doctor mentioned it was a rare case but he opted I undergo chemotherapy and radiotherapy especially on the areas affected.

I cried handidi kunyepa cancer here amana....

Mai Lovely

Hondo yandakarwa nayo husiku yanga isina kumbomira mushe ndanga ndaita 4 days absolute fasting for Baby Joe. Mweya mutsvene anga andiratidza njuzu when I was praying. Hondo yanga yakakurisa weduwe. Musi wekupedzisira simba ranga ravashoma zvekuti ndega ndakanzwa kuti pano ndaibva chokwadi.

That day I slept at 7pm very unusual though. Ndakarara zvekunge munhu akafa. Ndakarara kudaro I had a dream ndarara ne mwana mucheche kwakubva kwauya munhu achida kumuba ndipo ndakarwisana ne munhu wacho. Ndichirwa kudaro I heard my pastor's voice vachiti use the blood of Jesus.

Ndopandakabva ndapepuka ipapo. Ndichingomuka I heard a voice saying "Pray Now!!" ndakatombotarisa Mai Brian ndichiti pamwe Ndivo vataura kwakuwana munhu achitoridza ngonono

That's when the war began at 11pm by the time pakasvika midnight ndipoo pandakanzwa confirmation from the holy spirit kuti it is done....

Ndakasimuka kuenda ku Kitchen kunonwa mvura kwakudoka kuverenga shoko raMwari. Simba chairo ndaiva ndisina

CHAPTER 23

Jonathan* 🧣

I pulled her close to me and closed the door. Our lips met and we began to kiss. Paibvira moto ndati it wasn't a place you would want to disturb.

Ndainyatsonzwa kuti yaa kiss iyi ka. Apa ini ndanga ndanzwa hey I couldn't wait to have her kani. It was almost like 2 months ndisina kana kumbodurura kana pasi zvapo. Ne munakiro wake Manyara I doubt kana minute ndikakwanisa cause I was about to explode. I wasn't going to ask her whether she was ready or not cause even if she wasn't ready I mean asina kusimba nhasi aitosimbira pa bonde ipapo.

Manyara Thinking

I wanted him too bad. I had missed his body I had missed being fuc**d, I had missed everything about Joe. Kubata kwaanga andiita kwanga kwangondipinza mu gear one na one kana kutota pant ndanga ndatotota ini

We kissed and kissed miromo kusvika yati eke kkk yanga yakupisa zvayo. She started to undress me which was a good sign to show that she was more than ready. I wanted to treat her first cause kungopinda hayaa zvaitodhakwa chete. I began to undress her too uku ndichitambisa ma nipples. In less than a minute we were both naked. I took her breasts into my mouth ndakakotamirira kudaro she moaned holding my head not wanting me to stop. I carried her to the bed ndanga ndakutya kuti unozogona ku faintirwa kkk imagine this time ndaiti ndiri kuiteyi murwere. I switched on my side bed radio kwakuplayer music. I knew that taichemedzana chete saka I wouldn't want it to be an obvious case kuti ndozvatiri kuita. Isu initially tanga tapinda mubedroom tichiti we want kumbo rester tanga tichangobva ku Hospital...

I started to lick her body iiish kani ma hips aManyara so ega aitomisa mbolimbo apa imagine yagara yakadumbirwa...

Unomboda kuseka ukaona zvaunenge uchiitwa ne babie so. Apa anenge akuvara zvake. I obeyed her commandment and went kumusoro. Ndiri on top of her ndakabva ndapfekera hangu mbolimbo and she moaned kunakirwa chaiko. Ini wacho ne heat yaivemo I also moaned kwakuti "Naaaakaaa mhani iiish"

Ndakamukwi** mercilessly chaiyo kuti panga pane time yekumbomira here iiish zvaiuya ndati. Apa iye wacho aitovawo ne speed yandaiva nayo kuzvika ndakurirwa

[&]quot;Joeee fuck me pliz" she whisphered...

[&]quot;Babie ndikapinda zvakadai ummm I may fail kukusvitsa imbomira"

[&]quot;Come come don't worry toita futi ingondiisa chete"

ndokudurura zvangu apa ndaikuma zvangu handaimbotadza cause mwana ainaka zvake.

Me "Thank you my love"

Her "Apa makwira kana family planning zvayo hanty nurse vati use condom since ndichangopihwa ma pills andisati ndanwa futi"

Me "Kkkkk ndingamirire izvozvo here anyway baba vacho ndiripo nyangwe vakaitwa 10 ndovachengeta"

Akandirova ka mbama ke rudo... Manyara so ka. Iko kambama ikako kakaita titangidze futi and this time I carried her to the bathroom. Imomo hameno kuti iye akatunda kangani zvake but it was all love making for a good 1 hour tichinakirana zvedu ne the love of my life.....

Manyara

Joe is something else for sure. What I had for him wasn't just mere feelings but true love with a deep affection. I loved my husband.

I was now out of hospital and I was now fit as a fiddle.... Zvekuti pa App ndanga ndaku batika haaa ma congrats message aya unozodei kani. Sue aingoti padiki padiki sender video ya Jojo heee uri kuitei imbouya tionane ndakusuwa what what. I had missed her too kunyanya the gossip bit.

It took me 2 days kuti nditarise all messages mamwe ndichi clearer zvangu. The second day ndakagara zvangu panze na Joe ndatoita ndichi delete. Iye anga akarara akaisa musoro pamakumbo angu. I was shocked ne one particular message yaingova number it read



Just like that imagine. Ndakaita kuvhunduka chaiko

Me "Aaaah!!!"

Joe "Chii babie"

I was speechless I gave him the phone. Achingoverenga akasimudza musoro.

"What!!! Zviiko izvi who sent it"

Me " I don't even know ndangoiona muma message imomo...

Him" Devil ndiani ari kuita zvakadai.

He took his phone kwakuyedza kuphoner yakaramba. Takambofunga kuti maybe yaramba cause we are calling from USA.

Joe "Regedza nditi Mpfanha Nigel atarise number idzi he is a systems Administrator ku Econet

Akabva atoenda pa app. Nigel wacho akabva ati the number yakapedzisira kushanda patone time and it wasn't registered. Apawo message yacho yaiva yekare

Joe akati hande tinoudza vana Mhamha he wasn't comfortable with the message. Patakavaratidza vakati it's the devil tongofanirwa kunamata but zvakandibhohwa. Daddy vakati imbomirai kushandisa Zim line ku app kwacho. I did exactly that

3 weeks later

I was enjoying the family set up the love between us. Mwana aimbova wangu here kana asina Daddy Matibire ainge aina anyone of the other people. Daddy Matibire vanga vakugona ku feeder Jojo they called him. Zvekuti wainzwa Mhamha Matibire vakuti ipai Mai mwanwavo vamboita bonding since I was not breastfeeding. Waingopihwa nguva diki diki atorwa.

Mhamha 2 "Motokasika kuita umwe mwana kkk cause izvi ka hameno mukati ndewenyu here kana kuti makabarira Sekuru muvaraidzi

Tese takaseka. Taidya food zvedu tiri pa dinning table as a family.

Daddy" imi hamuone kufanana neni. Todzokera tese ku Zimbabwe nekamunhu kangu.

Mai Troy " Anombouya kwaTete

Vanhu vakaseka.

Mbuya Mai Brian vakazotaura na Joe vachiti ivo na Mhamha vanga vakuda kudzokera kuZimbabwe. Daddy ndovakamboramba but vaigara until when nhai.

Joe" I have booked ma tickets a Mhamha na Mbuya Mai Brian for Friday. So mangwana ne kuswera mangwana woperekedzwa na Mai Troy munawo muchiita shopping then Daddy vati toita farewell dinner.

Me "It's OK Ko what about you when are you going ku east Africa

Him" Sunday night ndazo finalizer ndichanoita 2 weeks then I will have to go kuZimbabwe so I think we make sure Jojo's papers are done uyu atove wekuno. Kubasa they will assign someone to help you ne ma papers passports etc ndisipo

Me "Ok vazoti how long kuZim??

Him" Two months there about.... then from there we are back here zvekuZimbabwe munenge makungoenda kunoona vamwe zvenyu apo ne apo

Me "It's OK

Takaita the shopping mumadays akatevera apa ini ndanga ndakutotanga kusuwa Mai vangu. Pavachaenda kuZimbabwe uko iiish. Ndakazowana nguva yekugara pasi na Mhamha na Mbuya.

Mbuya" Mai Jojo muchengetedze imba yenyu. Mwari akakurwirai zvikuru muvengi haanete ramba uchireverera unoitirwa nyasha. Zvakawanda zvakaitika muzukuru urimo muchipatara zvekuti tiri kutomboda kunogara matare kumba uko. But zvisakukanganise satani haadi kuona chakanaka chichiitwa anongovhiringidza asi iwe usatendere kuvhiringwa na Satani

Me "Ok Gogo ndazvinzwa tinongoramba tichinamata tichirumbidza musiki.

Vakataurawo mashoko ekundichenjedza. Friday takaenda ku Airport vachibva vaenda....

2 weeks later.

Ndanga ndasuwa Joe mhani iiish 2 weeks seemed like 2 years kwandiri. But he eventually came zvake and mwana anga ane documentation yakakwana.

Speaking of baby Jojo he was growing kani and I was happy to see each and every stage of his life changes.

We prepared to go to Zimbabwe everyone was excited to go home. Vanhu vanga vari kumba were so excited and couldn't wait. Pa family group yekwa Matibire paiita kubvira moto ingori baby Jojo na Makoti Mukadzi waJoe.

We eventually left New York for Zimbabwe. The journey was long zvayo and Jojo wekusachema aka chema this time around. I guess nyaya yekujaira kuswera achipepwa na kule vake vachitaura vakagara panze.

Takasvika kuZim kwacho and we were picked up na Baba Mia na Baba Troy. It was a joyful moment. Takasvika kumba Mota dzakadungamidzana tichingopinda pagate takaona yoooh surprise chaiyo there were balloons from the gate written Welcome Joe Junior. Mamwe akanzi Jojo wedu tinomuda. Apa vanhu hey... It was a glorious and wonderful moment

Family friends vese vanga varipo that afternoon to welcome Jojo. Even Sue na Shaddy all the way from SA na Baby wavo. Rudo rwacho rwakandikunda... The party was awesome and on that day we also had child dedication conducted by my pastor and Jojo was dedicated to the Lord.

3 days tadzoka mu Zimbabwe Baba Troy vakauya kumba with news dzekuti Sharon anga ari kurwara zviri serious hanzi cancer. Vakasvikozvitaura vanhu vari mu lounge. Ini I just overhead the conversation ndichipfuura

Joe "Ngaafe zvake Ko ndinei nazvo ini

Mhamha" Usashuwire munhu rufu Jonathan. Baba Troy maudzwa nani

Dad " Mbuya va Troy munozvidiii izvozvo. Nyaya ye munhu iyeye not muno mumba mangu hatina hukama naye isu

Somehow I felt sorry for her but at the same zvakandibata

Baba Troy" kwakuri kungotaura daddy maybe it's a sign that God is angry nekukonzeresa kwaakaita

Joe " It be better and whilst in the process she must die

Ndakabva ndafamba zvangu kuenda ku Kitchen. I was thinking about her baby shem the poor kid anonzwa sei kukura asina Baba nhai. Ummm zvakaoma weduwe

Mai Lovely

Ndakabva ku America ndakatakura ma gifts evanhu Ko ndaivatendai nei vanhu vakarwa hondo vachinamatira mwana wangu. I knew vanhu ve intercession can do anything ukavaudza kuti wapinda padambudziko. Zvinoda kutendwa.

Ndakasviko pamba pangu patorine basa. Munongozivawo kana munhu usipo zvinhu hazvipinde mu nzvimbo. I was back ndakuita order manje.

Mumwe musi ndanga ndiri ku Garden kwakunzi kwaita vaenzi. Hanzi vana Bamkuru Mutambara. Ndakangoenda but nhasi ndaivashura chete vakataura zvisina musoro.

Ndakasvika vari panze hanzi varamba kupi da mumba. Ndichingosvika kwakuona pasina Lovely...

"uyu munhu ari kudei ngaabve pano"

Bamkuru "Hauna right yekudzinga munhu pa property ya Baba vake. Mukadzi iwewe wangwarisa zvinodarikidza wanzwa. Unoda kuzvitonga sekunge wakauya ne mari mumba mekwa Mutambara

Ndakabva siya vachitaura kwakuzoti

[&]quot; Mapedza here"

[&]quot;Yaaa ndati tiudze kuti Manyara wakaenderei naye kunomuchekesa ku America. Toda mwana wedu.

Me" Bamkuru kana Mapedza oooh yaaa fate iro budai ne pamapinda napo nxaa

Vakasara vakapopota but ndanga ndatozvivharira mumba mu bedroom mangu....

Manheru acho I Recieved a message from Baba Lovely ndakangoti mashura rudzii it read

Kana uchiziva zvakakunakira ndoda mwana wangu muno mu Zimbabwe ari mupenyu.

Ndakaseka ndega munonzwa kwakutyper

Kana wakurwara ne pfungwa usina mari taura tikuendese Kuna psychiatrist wanzwa. Mwana upi waunoziva madii mamboita zvemahure enyu iwayo. Nhaka aids yabata brain kkkkkkk

Ndakabva ndakanda phone uko haiwa kupenga rudzii munhu akasiya andi dumper ne vana nhasi oda kungwara ngwara nhema

Ndakazophonera hanzvadzi yangu pama days akatevera vakati titore peace order cause vanhu vekwa Mutambara vanga vachinetsa zvisingaite....

Baba Ane vakavisitor zvekare uyo ndaitaura naye kwete zva Lovely izvo. Ndakashama kuti akatanga nekukumbira ruregero...

CHAPTER 24

Manyara

I don't know what kept coming up in my mind nyaya ya Shez ndaingonzwira mwana wacho tsitsi hameno sei apa Mai vorwara futi zvanga zvakakaomera.

Madays akadarika ndikati rega ndimbobvunza Joe kuti what does he intend to do ne nyaya ye mwana wake in general. We were sitting mu bedroom medu.

Me "Nhai honey Ko mwana wako ana Shez what's the story

Him" Dzimwe nyaya so washaya nyaya here

Me " No I need to know unless you want to keep it a secret from me

Him" I told you wani kuti am going to pay maintenance basically am not interested saka let's leave the topic there is no such thing as secret between me and Shez

Me "Ok fine but since ari kurwara

Handina kupedza

Him" Ngaipere nyaya iyoyo!!!!

He was angry ndakabva ndatosiyana nazvo....

Daddy organised a family get together yekunoratidza Jojo kumusha kwavo. Hanzi hamungazodzokere Jojo asina kutambirwa kumusha. Haaa sekuru vaJojo really loved his muzukuru.

The function was organized in a short space of time. Takangoenda sefamily kuMberengwa. Gogo Matibire vakafara zvekuti kuona Jojo and so was everyone. Takaita just one weekend kwakubva tadzokera zvedu kumba.

Shez.

Ndakatanga kuitwa Chemotherapy ne radiotherapy but ndanga ndave kumba ndaiita kuunzwa. Vhudzi ranga rakudonha mu musoro apa zvimushonga zvacho zvichindirutsisa. Ndanga ndapera. Uku Doctor vaingoti ndiri kudyika. Marwadziro aiita punani ne zamu iiiii ndairwadziwa zvekuti pain killer at times raisatoshanda.

Rimwe day mhamha vakauya na mainini vangu muninina waMhamha ne umwe mukadzi hanzi vanga vari Pastor vekuchurch kwa mainini. Vakandiona mufundisi wacho kwakunamata...

Pavakapedza she asked

Her "Pandanga ndichinamata Mwari vandiratidza kuti pane zvinhu zvisina kujeka mu kurwara kwenyu saka you need to fix these things or else hupenyu chaiwo hapana.

Takangosara takashama zvedu we had nothing much to say. Vana mhamha na mainini vakabva vabuda na Pastor vaye. Ndakasara ndakugaya kuti asi n'anga ya Sisi Tarie ine zvaisina kugadzirisa here. Manje ndakaita zvandiri izvi ndoenda sei.

Pa Visit ye manheru mhamha came back vakabva vandibvunza

"To think of it Sharon hauna here zvaakaita the Pastor explained vachiti it's spiritual

Me" Chinengeiko mhamha handina chandakaita ini.

Her " I just hope so. Pastor vaye vati she will continue to come and pray for you

Me" It's OK mhamha but vamwe vanhu vakungoita chifundisi vasina kana calling and zviporofita zvawanda izvi

Her "Dai izvo wasiira isu usashore sekunge une solution. Ma doctors uri kuvanzwa they have said they have tried their best but hazvisi kurapika izvi. It clearly means your situation requires divine intervention.

Kwakuri kutaura semunhu aiziva paakatsika but I needed to get hold of Stacy and Tarie vandibatsire.

Mhamha helped to feed me vakuenda I asked for my phone.

Her " Ummm imboita zvekuti upore Sharon phone inokupa stress...

Me" I need to speak to Stacy

Her "Ok ndezva nhasi. Mangwana ndinotora phone iyoyo

Vakabva vaoneka ne kubuda. I called Stacy...



Her: Shez ndeipi

Me: Nani zvangu.

Her: Wabuda here

Me : Nooo mazuvano wandirasa kana kumbouyawo

Her: Busy yacho maone wena but you are in our prayers dear

Me: thanks.

I explained to her about what Pastor said.

Her: Hezvoness ummmm

Me : I need you to go unondiudzira n'anga kuti I ndipe zvinhu zvinoporesa.

Stacy "Aaah iwe n'anga iyo haisi Doctor. Basa rayo ndere ku sorter iwe uri kurwara ka

Me : Stacy some Pastor came and said it's spiritual saka n'anga iyi ndiyo inogona kundibatsira

Stacy: Ummm vasikana zvinonetsa izvi

Me: Chiiko chinonetsa ipapa nhai Stacy weduwe

Her: Aaaah horaiti kwacho let me see what I can do

Me : Unenge wandibatsira shamwari please hurry hazvina kumira mushe

Akabva ango cutter phone. My hope now was on Stacy

1 week later

I was now transferred to a room mangu ndega. I was now smelling chaiko uku ndichibuda ma periods zvanga zvisina kumira mushe kani.

Uku Stacy kana phone yake yanga isiri kuita yaimborira isinga dairwe asi ku app uchiona ma last seen ne ma online. Kusvika isisaite through. I used my mum's phone kutoona haasi kudavira futi.

Uku Mhamha vanga vangori neni vachibvunza kuti hauna zvawakaita here.

Jonathan* 🚀

Watching our baby grow by the day was something interesting to use. Zvaifadza. True children are gifts from God unoda kuenda Mwari kana akupa chipo chakadai. And Jojo wacho was growing rapidly anga achiita matama ne kusimba kuita chidunda. Haaa muviri wa Mai vacho chaiwo kkkk.

I left for a week ndiri ku East Africa but that week rakandirebera ndaiti ndikafunga Manyara na Jojo sooo haaa kutovasuwa chaiko. Dai zvaita ndaingofamba navo.

When I came back ndakambotora 2 day's off ndichimboona mhuri. I was like not working zviri managed ndaizvi manegera my own work but chaingonetsa was that I had a lot of report writing then ndaitogara ndiri pa Skype ne vanhu.

Day rekutanga ndakagara mubedroom ndina Mai Jojo she was massaging me. Ndopatakanzi na Mhamha huyai ku lounge. Ivo vaiva na Jojo ku lounge ikoko. Takaenda ikoko kwakusvikoona Kune umwe mukadzi akagara mu lounge. Takavamhoresa na Manyara apa Manyara anga oda kuenda ku Kitchen Mhamha kwakumuti don't worry.

We sat down Mukadzi uya kwakupfugama kwakutanga kuchema. Munoziva takashamisika nazvo. Takangotarisana na Manyara in amazement. Nanny va Jojo vakauya vakatora mwana.

"Ndauya kuzokumbira ruregerero vanangu chokwadi regererai umwe wenyu zvese zvaakaita akaita nekuda kuitira mwana wake chete kuti awane pekugara kana pane paakakukanganisirai parudo rwenyu muregererei atambura mwana wangu hihihi"

Munoziva so takapererwa chaiko. This obvious was Shez mother I had never met her before. What was the meaning of all this.

Mhamha " Amai nyatsaikutsanangura nyaya yenyu mushe iyi nekuti hatisi kunzwisisa manditi danai vana ndadana makukumbira ruregerero rwei

Her" Mwana wangu akabatwa ma cancer mairi

Me "Saka muri kuti tisu takakonzeresa ma cancer acho here amai

Her" Kwete mwanangu mu kufamba kuri kunzi zviri spiritual kumwe kumaporofita kwanzi kune akamusungirira

Me " Aaah imi amai endai munobvunza maporofita enyu kuti ndiani chaiye akamusingirire manzwa isu hatina nguva yekuita zvisina basa chibudai henyu muno nxaaa

Mhamha" Baba Jojo dzikamai kani mwanangu. Mhamha chokwadi isu nyaya yenyu hatiigone isu. Pano hapana akasungirira mwana wenyu. Takatopfuura stage iyoyo kare isu kutozvikanganwa kuti zvakamboitika. Mwana kana akanzi spiritual zvichireva pamwe mweya yekumadzinza.

Ndanga ndatomira ndanga ndazwa nehasha what was this woman trying to say.

Manyara thinking

I felt sorry for this lady kani hey but at the same time mashoko avo haana kundiitira mushe asi kuti Shez had a hand in my predicaments here cause message iya said a lot. But then spiritual iyo ummm

Me " Manyara let's go topedzerwa time ne Mai iyi zvisina basa. Get a good doctor for your daughter kwete kuswera muchitinetsa.

I lifted my wife up kwakutobuda kuenda ku bedroom.

Manyara" Babie hausi wazonyanya here

Me " Iwe iwe ka izvi ndokumbirawo utosiyane nazvo. Mai iyi yakutouya nemamhepo pano unoda kutaura kutii chaizvo

Her" Hapana hangu but I pitty her

Me "Wakanganwa chezuro ne hope ka. Itsitsi dzeyi dzaunonzwa when this girl wanted us to divorce you almost died because of her. Izvo unoreceiver a message yakauya uri pa death bed yekuti rest in peace. Ini kana ari saShez she may as well die for all I care nxaa

Haana kuzotaura ini nyaya ya Shez left me all emotional. Shez idutye chairo. Mai iyi yakagona kutaimira nguva yekuuya Mudhara asipo kudai anga akaenda ku India nebasa. Hameno dai vasvikirwa vachitaura beans dzavo

Takazoswera zvedu tichingoyemedzana and baby Jojo knew how to behave and give daddy his quality time na Mhamha. The following day we went kuSunway city. Kubva kudzoka kwatakaita daddy vakati kuvakwe hanzi it's an appreciation yekutenda Ambhuya ne manamatiro avo. So kwakamhanyiswa kuitwa plan ye a 5 bedroomed house ine ma ensuite all bedrooms. The house was big zvayo. YekuRuwa haina kuzotengeswa as planned. Daddy vakati ngaisare yakadaro.

On our way to Ruwa I asked Manyara

"Nhai Ko Mai Ane vakambokubata here

Her" No hanty I changed my number plus mhamha vakanditi imbomira zvekutaura navo.

Me " Ok hey but I think unoda kutaura na mhamha it won't be OK on my side vanoramba vachindivenga vakazonzwa kuti you are in Zim and mwana hatina kuvaratidza even vekwa Mutambara etc

Her" Ok ndichitaura navo. Nyaya dzacho iiish dzinonetsa idzi.

Me "Just try and be on the good side zvinonetsa shuwa

I mean't I cause the more they hear kuti Manyara ari muZim but asiri kuvaona ipapo panoita nyaya chaiyo and vanoramba vachindivenga. Hapana hapo chichachinja we are now together forever but it's good to try and mend relationships and be on the right side.

CHAPTER 25

Mai Lovely

"lii amai makaropafadzwa imi aaah uku ndiko kubuda kuti buu buu chaiko munozodei nhai amai"

Vakadaro Mai Mufundisi vachifara pandaivaudza zvandanga ndaitirwa ne mhuri ye kwa Matibire.

Me "Handizive Mwari ndinomutenda neiko Mhamha."

Her " Mototora licence tipote tichienda kuBindura weduwe Kkkk

Takarova chikwee chaicho. Mota yaive ya Manyara ndanga ndanzi nditore zvekare aaah apa ku driver ndaisagona but ndaitoda kutoita driving yacho kani Mwari anga andigonera...

Tichitaura kudaro Baba na Mai vaJojo na Jojo vakabva vasvika. Takafaririrana zvekuti. Mhamha Pastor havana kuzogara vakabva vaenda.

Takakwazisana ne vana nekubvunzana hupenyu.

Manyara "Tafunga tokuwanai kustand ka isu"

Me "Ndatobva ikoko hamuna kuudzwa here. Mai Mufundisi vanga vauya kuno so ndabva ndauya kunovaona. Masiya vari sei vana Mhamha kumba uko.

Manyara" Vanofara hanzi kusimba Baba ndovakaenda ku India but Baba Jojo vatumwa kunomonitor progress ne kuona site manager

Me "Aaah OK manager ambozvitaura hake.

Baba Jojo" Regai ndimbobuda ndinotsvaga zviri kudiwa. Ndodzoka ndichidya chikafu

Vakabva vabuda zvavo. Manyara akasara akubika ini ndichitamba na Jojo.

"Mhamha.. Mai va Shez vakauya kumba nezuro vachichema kwanzi Shez ari kurwara ne 2 ma cancer. Hanzi zviri spiritual heee ndokumbirawo ruregerero musunungure mwana wangu what what.

Akadaro auya kulounge

Me" Aaah zvavanopenga nhai iwe Inga zvaari mashura asi vari kuti cancer ndimi makauya nayo.

Her " Handichazive ini

Me" Namatai imhepo zvichajeka hazvo only time will tell.

The holy spirit had already spoken to me....

Her "Ok Mhamha"

Me "The other thing ka love offering moda kuitawo kuna Pastor kungo vatendawo

Her" Zvitori mu pipeline Mhamha zvinofanirwa kuitwa. Wanted to ask you kuti chii chavasina mumba or chavangade

Me " Hameno zvamajekerwa it's a present stove fridge or kana mada henyu mota

Her" Yuwii Mota hehede kkkk

Me "Pakaipa kkkk. Ko imba yamakapihwa Iya yakazodini.

Her" aah that one handisati ndaratidzwa zvangu zvakambotaurwa hazvo but Daddy vakati vakamirira kuifurnisher then topihwa hanzi paye manga musati mana Jojo saka handingaratidze saMatibire imba yakashama toda araremo musati madzokera so they bought furniture kuSA iri kutouya ne container plus I also chose ma kitchen designs and colors and materials ari kuuya. Mari yakanzi yekitchen iya ndakatoipihwa ndinayo. So kuchaitwa house warming before taenda isu tombogara mumba medu kana kwe week before we go

Me "Chachirungu gore rino Manyara wakationesa zvimwe kani takutoita kunge vamwe vanhu weduwe

Her" Kkkkk munamato yenyu haienderi mahara. Imwe nyaya Mhamha ndeye kuti tiri kuenda kuSA next week kwa Sue saka kana tadzoka tiri kuona zvakanaka kuenda ne mwana KwaMutambara kunoratidza vanhu then kwa Mai Ane nekwa Sekuru mheno zvinoita here

Me "Hapana chinoramba Manyara mwanangu but you need to pray chaiko. Satani ari pabasa kuva strong and rooted mu munamato otherwise enda zvako

Her" Thank you mhamha

she stood up and and came to hug me. Ndofunga aifunga kuti ndicharamba but no who am I kupa mutongo besides handisi njanji I can die she needs people.

Ndakazomusiya achibika bika ndichibva ndabuda na Jojo panze.

Mukwasha akazouya akadya kwakubva tazobuda kuenda ku Stand. Vakazoti vachaunza Jojo next weekend na Nanny wake. Ivo vaida kumboenda kuSA kwana Sue. Mwana vaisiya zvavo Ko aiyamwa here Jojo

Bruce



"Mukasvika kuno tinotaura zvezere mambo ndapota"

Me: Ehoyi regai ndiuye ikoko mangwana

Him: Zvakanaka

Ndakacutter phone. I was speaking to one of the elders aiva futi first hand man wababa vangu. Nyaya yacho yanga iri yekuti ndiri kufungei nezve second wife uye ndadii ndati Mai Ane vanogara kumusha kuti ndigone kutsvaga umwe. Hayaaa these madhalas were crazy.

Na Mai Ane were were not really in talking terms cause I really wanted her kutaura na mhamha achikumbira forgiveness but she was refusing zvake. So taingotaura dze vana. She was going to her usual visits kwa doctor but there was no change.

The following day yacho I prepared kuenda kumusha. I was going for 2 days kune musangano wandaida kuita futi ndozvibatanidza ka one. I had promised them a meeting sometime back.

I went with Ane. Takasvika ari masikati kwakutambirwa ne mufaro. Ndakazogara pasi na vaManhando takutaura

Him "Unoona Baba vako vanga vane vakadzi hobho. Hasha dzimwe dzaunotiitira huturu husiri kutapudzwa. Ku munhu ane chigaro chakadai hazviite kuti ugare ne Mukadzi cabbage.

He was taking sense but even if I wanted to marry ndairoora sei sinhi yangu ichiramba kumira yavhurirwa. I explained to him.

"Saka ndingaroore futi munhu wekungogara naye

Him" Aaah Ko wakanyararirei usingaite tikubatsire. Wakasungwa naye Mukadzi uyo mhani oooh akaona kuti iye hapachina akukusunga shit

I wasn't of that thinking hangu. Lovely couldn't do that but then pavakaramba vachitaura ndanga ndakuona kunge chokwadi futi ummm

Me "Zvinoitwa sei"

Him "Zvawati une 2 days uri pano regai tideedze vanogadzirisa zvinhu vaongorore

Me" Maita basa"

The following day kwakauya vanhu two. Murume aisiita zve traditional traditional neumwe. I was shocked at what he said

"Ndakakuudzai kare kuti zvinhu izvi hazvidi kusanganiswa. Basa takaritanga neumwe musikana mozoti Mukadzi wenyu akazvitakura abate futi. Zviripo zvese kuratidza kuti basa rakashaishwa mubatirwo zvikadzoka... Chimwe zve nekuda kwemutambo watakaita. Mainini vatakashandisa Ndivo chete wamunokwanisa kuroora first. Mukaroora ivavo then masunungurwa mavakukwanisa kuchiroora vamwe. Munogona kusaroora asi nhengo dzenyu dzinofanirwa kusangana. Asi kana musingade kuroora mainini ne Mukadzi wenyu hazvirambe

Me "Manje mainini vakaroorwa ka ava

" Munototsvaga nzira asi ndizvo zviripo.

Ndakatozowedzerwa stress nazvo. You know kare I didn't really succum to this but hey what do I do now does it mean na mainini Manyara tine chisungo iiish. I had to try and push these thoughts aside surely these were just people to think of it Lovely was involved in an ordinary accident. I decided kumboita ignore.

When I was back in Harare I started to date again and still I couldn't perform in bed.

Lovely



Ephesians 6 inoti Kudza Baba na Mai vako kuti mazuva ako epanyika agowedzerwa....

Ndakabva ndaapepuka iiish what did that dream mean nhai. Kungo remember pe verse chete. I woke my nurse aid wangu kuti a ndipe mvura. Kana Baba Ane vasipo ndairara na nurse aid.

Madays akafamba Bruce adzoka akangondi brusher brusher when I asked him. But he didn't stop his habit of coming home late and now at times he didnt come home. I was now stressed when I asked him aiiti ndarara kubasa kune basa rakawanda.

I decided one day to call Tete



Tete: Eeh Mainini murisey

Me: ndizvoo Tete kurisei

Her: bhoo zvekuti. Ko Mai vako vakadzoka here

Me : Maphone acho atova ne mwedzi haasi kuita ndikaphonera vana Mutsa vanongoti hatizivewo

Her : Anogona akadzoka kare ka. Ko ivo vana Manyara vacho akazodini

Me: I think hama dzacho dzakandi blocker aah Tete ini ndine stress dzanguwo

Her: Ko chii mainini chiri kunetsa

Me : It's Baba Ane Tete. Ummm vanenge vakuita zvema girlfriends vakatanga vachinonoka kudzoka zvino vakupota vasingarare pamba

Her: Hooo mainini Inga zvakaoma

Tete thinking

Tsvatu waro deno chikarambwa zvidzokere mukutambura na Mai vacho. Hee my husband hee ngatidai kuda kundidudurudza kana cent raunondipa. Ndivo vaiti my marriage my wat wat God has blessed me ikozvino zvakupi kapenzi kemunhu

Me : Ndodiniko Tete hamukwanise kutaura naye here

Her: Makurara mese here mainini

Me: No hazvisati zvaita Tete

Her : Saka hapana nyaya mainini munoda afe ne prostrate cancer here Mainini siyai anodurura kwaawana ikoko

I was shocked ne response ya Tete.

Me: Tete muri kutiiko

Her : Yuwi mainini nhamo yeumwe hairambirwe sadza ndikuudzei. Kana ndimiwo munoda adini mazuva afamba aya

Me: Aaah hoo Tete

Her: Chokwadi anyway mufarise mhuri

Me: Ehoyi

Ndakazocutter phone yacho ndisisade kana ne kutaura navo....

Shez

"We have tried our best but this condition is beyond medical control.

" Chiremba muri kutiiko"

" I am saying patient is best ari kumba takutyira zvirwere amai hanty muri kuona honye idzi hazvizoite muchipatara muno besides honye hwema hwavharira muno Ini ndange ndisisaunzwe I was now used to the smell but hey maone. Mhamha pleaded na Doctor but he was saying hospital management had made it clear. I was taken home. Ndainzwa kurwadziwa ndichifamba but I could walk hangu but simba ndaive ndisina.

Stacy anga andiitira hutsinye chaiwo ndaidini nhai to get to that n'anga.

2 days tave kumba my mum cried the whole night pleading with me to tell her what I did. I was tempted to cause I could see her hurt from within. But ndakatadza kutaura ini. Mbuya vangu vakauya that day vakati tiende kumapostori kuHwedza kunoshandirwa

Mbuya "Tete ndataura ne imwe shamwari yangu Mirai tiende kuna madzibaba ku Hwedza vanoshandira Zvakadai.

Mum" Zvinobuda here nhai vasikana munetero wandaita

Mbuya "Zvinoita chirongedza hembe tonoita 1 week tiriko"

My mum agreed kwakubva varongedza. We got into mota yaMbuya kwakuenda kuHwedza.

Takatanga kushandirwa the following day. Pavakatanga vakambomira.

Mbuya "Ko mamirirei"

Havana kutaura vakangoita zvavakaita kwakupedza. The following day ndopavakazoti.

"Mweya wanditi anofanirwa kureura uyu ane zvaakabata"

Mhamha "Iwe Sharon wakaiteiko mhani ini zvekuramba ndichinetswa newe handidi

" Hondo yacho ihombe reurura reurura" vakapamha zve kutaura

Mbuya "Saka hazvigadzirike here

" Ngaareurure ku vanhu vaakabatira basa"

Ndega ndakapererwa. Takabva ndayenda zvedu kumba. Ndakapinzwa busy na Mbuya kwakuzotaura zvakaitika

Mhamha "What!!! Unozvizivirepi zve n'anga iwewe heee chiiko chaunoita nhai Sharon

Mbuya" Zvakaoma Tete chidzikamai izvi zvakutoda kuti tichienda kwa Matibire kwacho anoreurura

Me " handidi kuenda ikoko ini

Mhamha" Shut up stupid yemunhu. Makoti kana asingade musiyei she will die akarara ipapo nxaa

Vakabva vaenda Mhamha....

Ndakaita 4 days haaa the pain was now unbearable I couldn't take it anymore. My only solution was to confess I had to do it. I confided muna Mbuya vangu....

CHAPTER 26

Mai Lovely

Ndaitopedzisa zvangu kupa huku dzangu chikafu ndichiti ndikageza ndobuda ndoenda kustand. Nhasi ndaida kunoswera ikoko ndichiona imba yacho yanga yakutoturikwa denga. It was a beautiful house yakakura mheno ndaizomugara ndega here pamwe Mutsa akazoroora anogara zvake.

"Tete muri kudiwa"

Anga ari Tarie ini ndanga ndaiitawo sekunge ndanzwa gate kuvhurwawo.

Me " Ndiani"

Her "Mai Ane"

Ndakadonhedza bucket pasi.

Me " Anodei muudze kuti handipo ndozvandisingade izvozvo ndichinamata so munhu oda kudenhanha neni.

Tarie akaramba akamira

Me" lwe hauzvinzwi here ndati enda unomuudza kuti handipo

Her "Ndanga ndavaudza muripo.

Me" Unoganhira fani handina kuti handidi kumuona pano bvauku nxaa

Ndakasara ndakurongedza mashoko. Aidei chaizvo weduwe. I went mumba kwakumuwana akagara mu wheelchair make. I think aid anga ari panze.

" Ndokubatsira neiko iwe"

Her " Asi handichabvumidzwe pamba pano here"

Me " Iwe Buda mhani unoda kuti ndikusunde neruchair rwako get out of my house.

Ndakabva ndaenda ku bedroom. Ndakageza kupfeka kwakubuda arimo ndokuenda zvangu. Ndakamusiya ariko. Ndakazophoner ndikanzwa kuti aenda

Baba Troy

I was having my usual clinic and attending to ma patients angu. My PA then came ini.

"Sir I have someone who wants to see you"

Me " Who is it???

Her" A Mrs Mumbamarwo hanzi hamundizive

Me " Ok how many people left mu queue

Her" About 5. Vauya kare but ndambofambisa queue

Me "Ok bring her in.

Akaenda akanovatora. Pavakapinda her face looked familiar though but I failed to recognise her.

Me" Garai zvenyu Ambhuya

She sat down.

Her "Makadini chiremba

Me" Ndiripo makadini amai mheno ndingakubatsirai nei

Her " Ok ini ndinonzi Mrs Mumbamarwo chiremba ndauya kuti mundibatsirewo. Ndiri Mbuya va Sharon akamuitiswa na tsano venyu. Nyaya yangu ndeye kudai. Sharon arwara saka manje zviri spiritual zvekuti she has to confess kuna Jonathan hameno kuti mungandipewo number dzavo here

Ende futi zvakaoma

Me " Ok Ambhuya nyaya yenyu ndainzwa. Mukomana haamo muno akadzokera ku America asi zvandichaita ndichasvitsa shoko toona how best we can help.

Her" Hooo Ko mudzimai wacho haapo here

Me "Haapo

Vakabva vabva pa chair vakupfugama ndakatozvishayawo ini.

Her" Mukwasha ndinokumbirawo mukasike hazvina kumira mushe. Ndapota zvangu

Vakatanga kuchema I assured her I would get back to her. I had lied kuti Joe anga asipo vanhu vari kuda kunofara kuSA vakanganiswe futi na Shez.

Vakandiratidza ma pictures a Shez ummm ndakatya what kind of disease was that nyangwe vanga vati its cancer but hey ummm zvakaoma apa anenge anga ane skin disease futi.

I told her I will do my best we exchanged numbers.

Ndakaita 2 days ndichizvi ignower but my conscience was saying you need to help this lady irregardless of your differences. So I decided to approach my wife.

Ndakasvika kumba iye anga achangobva kunoperekedza Joe na Manyara vanga vakwira kuenda ku SA.

Her " You look tired today asi kwanga kune ma patients hobho here

Me" Ibva ndakakuti ita nursing undibatsire you will be more like a doctor Ko hanty ndinenge ndichikuudza here kkkk

Her " I hate zvironda ini.

Me" Dai uchiziva zvandakaona... Babie I have an issue

Her " Yei hun yezvironda here kkkk asi une chironda

Me" Not me zvangu but Shez haaa it's true she has some sort of cancer

Her " Asi uri kumurapa.

Me" No her Mbuya came to see me

Her " Yuwiii that woman drama queen chaivo hanziiko vanoda kuti kanganisira mufaro na makoti wedu

Me" Shez is very sick so she says she has something to confess Kuna Joe

Her " Shura Mai vacho Havana kuuya kumba uko vachipumha huroyi here

Me" I think we sort of mis interpreted it. I think she thought maybe kuti vana Ambhuya na tsano vakasungirira Shez kusungirira kwacho ndikwo kwaita mwana wavo asapore

Her " Chakasiyana ipapo nekupumha huroyi chii aiwa kana

Me" Anyway the fact is she wants to confess. I know cancer kana yadai inouraya 2 cancers pa munhu one. I think it will be good tizive kuti chii before afa then we are all able to live our lives with a clear conscience

Akamboti zii I knew it was difficult but it had to be done.

Her "Hameno let's find out kunana Daddy then I somehow agree zvangu

Me" Good regai timuchenesere rwendo it's God who judges and not man after all to air is human forgiveness is divine

Her " True"

We agreed that the following night tainoona ana Mudhara Matibire

Manyara

We were planning our 5 day trip with Sue and Shad we were planning kumboenda ku Kruger national park tiri 4. Isu mwana tanga tiri kusiira Mhamha Mai Lovely and not that Mhamha vanga vasiri kukwanisa but Mhamha Matibire had said imboitai mbuya vambozivana nemuzukuru since ivo she is ever with Jojo. Which was good in a way. Madays edu anga afambawo and we were also going to look into preparing kudzokera kuAmerica and it would just be me, Joe and Jojo.

Joe "Babie whilst we are preparing kudzokera and all but consider having a maid shamwari yes we will be in America I have a good job but I cant have you as a house wife.

Me " Kkkkk aaah hanty vakadzi vanoenda out ne varume wavo ndo ma house wife chaivo daddy ndo vane ma paper ka

Joe "Who said so. Whether you like it or not Mai nhanha you are going to school shamwari and ndoda kuti upindewo muma NGO edu iwayo

Me "Ok but mwana achiri mudiki even kumusiya na maid akaitawo 1 year then I will see what I can do

Joe " Ko basa remumba

Me " Ndinoita

Joe "Unokasika kuchembera shamwari aiwa anyway kune ma au pair ikoko you will hire one anopota achiuya mamwe madays

Me "Cool"

Taitoronga zvedu takagara mumagumbeze iye aitove pa laptop achiita booking yeku Kruger national Park kwacho.

Him "I have managed to book so we fly Wednesday ku Joburg then torara kwana Shaddy then Thursday we fly to Nelspruit then we fly back on Monday tongoita another day mu Joburg Wednesday we are back how is that.

Me " Cool with me mheno vamwe

Him "Vatori ready for anything avo... rega ndimuke ndibude kuenda kubasa ndoda kuzoenda ku Airport kunotambira mudhara

Me " Its ok hun"

Ndakasimuka kwakumuisira mvura mu tub then we bathed tese. Ndakabva ndaenda kumugadzirira breakfast yake and he left.

Ndakazobuda kwakuenda ku town pane zvadaida kutenga ndakasiira mhamha mwana. Ndiri mu Kwame mall dhuma dhuma na Tipei. Ndakamboda kumu ignower but ndakazvidzora

Me " Hie akoma"

I offered a hug

Her " Hesi mainini muri seiko

Me" I am well vasikana how are you ne boys

Her " Ndiri right. Ko how is bamnini Joe

Me" Ari right zvake.

Her " Kwana baby here vasikana

Me" Yaaa ndakunzi Mai Jonathan Junior Anonzwaishe Matibire

Her "Lovely veduwe. Muri kugara muno here Me" No takangouya kuzoratidza vanhu mwana we are staying ku States remember ndokubasa kwavo

Her " Oooh nice haa muri kutoratidzika kuti ganda ravakumberi

We laughed

Hatina kuzotaura zvakawanda ndakabva ndabva kwakunodhumana na Molly shamwari ya Mai Ane she was surprised kundiona hanzi I heard you were in America ndakangomuti ndakadzoka

Molly" Ende Lovely anopenga fani isu taikunamatira iye orega kuti munhu ave bhoo kkkkk

I knew zvangu Mai Ane didn't know I was back

Me " Pamwe kuwandirwa. Anyway let me get going I need to do some errands on time

We hugged kwakuenda. Ndakazotenga takeaway kwakudyira mumota ndokuenda. On my way home I passed through a garage ndichidira fuel pa grange paye. Ndopakasvika a nice car. I had gone mu shop ndichitenga mvura kwakuona muchibuda Garry. Hana yangu yakarova. Ndega ndakatoti nhasi kuneiko nhai Mwari kwandabva ndasangana ne vanhu kudai kubva Kuna Tipei now it's Garry.

Him "Woow today is my lucky day. Manyara

Akatandavadza ruoko

Me" Point of correction Mrs Matibire or Mai Jojo

Akaseka

Him "Hayaaa you still hate me that much kkkk I know shaa congrats on everything.

Me" Thank you can I please go

Anga akandivharira nzira

Him "Unombotiwo ka lunch for old times sake zve

Me" Never you dream to much

Him "I respect married women zvangu

Me" That's nice if you do get out of my way.

Ndakasimudza gumbo kwakumutsika pa musoro perake zvine simba apa he was wearing sandles. Akayuwira ndichibva ndapfuura ndakasviko pinda mumota mangu swiped my fuel kwakusimudza zimota rangu kunyatsosvotesa zvangu. Ko kutyei.... Daddy vakauya manheru na Joe and we welcomed him in style I had prepared his best meal and he enjoyed. He was also happy kuona his grandson chiname chavo Jojo.

The following day Joe akaendeswa mwana Kuna mhamha KuRuwa. Then kuma 4pm Mai Troy came and picked us up for the airport. We said our goodbyes and left.

Takasvika kuJoburg takamirirwa na Sue na Shad takafara zvekuti kuonana. Takasvika kumba Kuna kwavo Mai vaShad vanga vauya kuzosara na baby wake patinoenda ku Kruger National Park.

The following day we flew ku Nelspruit. They booked a car ye rentals ndoyataizoshandisa zvedu. Takasvika tikaita check inn ku White river pa the Winkler hotel. It was a nice place hey. The men vakabuda tikasara tichitaura nyaya na Sue

Sue "Tenda Mwari Manyara dai ndisini ndakakumanikidza kudanana na Joe hameno shuwa munhu kutoita kutiza munhu kudaro pinda umu shamwari.... straight kubhazi renyaradzo kkkkk

Me" Watanga nyaya yako ka. Yaaa zvazvo but the journey hasn't been smooth shaa and this relationship has cost me a lot

Sue "True but chakanaka chese chinodhura wena. Joe loves you Manyara zvekuti it's written all over his face. Kuzoti Matibire family imagine vanotokuita queen zve ndakaseka zvangu hanzi Amai vedu. Wakakosha umwe wangu

We laughed. Those were the lighter moments we shared. We talked about Tipei and Garry. Tipei akawanirwa nyasha to be accepted back ne hubby yake. And Garry aaah hameno I just told her kuti takasangana pa filling Station.

The guys came back with shopping bags takaseka. We opened kudai wanikwe hembe dzatengwa weduwe tuma bum short zvatwo kani netuma summer dresses hanzi ndozvauri kuzopfeka kuno kusina much member.

Joe "Mai mwana ngatiendei kuroom kwedu. Shad tobatana Dinner time 6.30pm

Shad" Kkkkk Baba mafunga kumbosakadza munhu here

Me "Shad wakufarisa aaah

They all laughed we took our things kwakubuda kuenda kuroom kwedu. Takasvika ikoko tichingopinda Joe snatched the shopping away kwakuisa paside. He pulled me close to him and we faced each other.

" Do you know that I love you munhu iwewe"

I looked into his eyes aitoratidzira zemo.

Me "No I don't show me"

I said in a teasing manner as I moved my finger from his forehead down to his lips... He slowly brought his lips onto mine and we kissed. Joe's touch sent shivers throughout my body. He knew how to handle me.

He moved his hands all over my body kani. I also reached out for those places I knew turned him on....

Slowly we undressed each other. We were on fire as we continued to kiss... When we were both naked he then lifted me bridal style...

"Jesus zvandichatyoka musana kkkk"

Me "Tseke wamanikidzwa here kkkk ndiise pasi

Him" you will never be too heavy for me my love

We laughed. He put me pabed and quickly came next to me....

Him "We have been through a lot Manyara a lot. But am grateful to God that we are still together zvichirwadza zvichioma we have managed to overcome all obstacles. We have managed to *Let Love Lead* despite the challenges we let our love lead the way. I am happy to be with you my love and although I have promised you before I will keep on promising you. I wish I could give you the world I can do anything for you Manyara trust me and today I promise to never leave you never leave your side. I am here to be a slave of our love. Manyara I love you...

He said this looking into my eyes I could see how genuine he was. I let myself pour my heart to him

"Thank you for loving me Jonathan. Yes the road has ever been a Rocky one. At times I would want to give up iiish zvaizonyanya but each time I tried to give up. My love for you would fight. I am happy and thankful you chose me and made me Mrs Matibire above all am thankful for the creation we made together our efforts combined we were able to produce Jojo. You don't know how much I love you Joe you can cross the oceans I can do more the impossible that is. My promise to you is to love you and serve you for the rest of my life....

He was smiling I brought his head close to mine and started to kiss him slowly and surely. I wanted to make it my game. I was in control.

We kissed and kissed then I initiated that he lays done. Ndakamushandira kwete mbinjana kusvika akuchema kuti akuda kuisa. But I wasn't giving him a chance to control the game. Ndakamboshinga kusvika akuyuwira. Ndakabva ndaenda on top of him and slowly inserted him inside of me with his help. liish it was good. I rod on his dick. We both moaned iiish it was good kani nekunaka zvese. Ndainyatsonzwa ichipinda ne kubuda zvichinakirira sooo ummm amana ka. Ndakazonzwa ndakuchinjwa position munhu akati wanga uchionererwa it's now my time ndopandaka itwa zvinogara zvakadaro. He penetrated deeply going deeper and deeper I moaned in enjoyment. He gave me enough time to enjoy him as I cried and moaned and came hameno kangani.

"Babie ndakutunda... Nditunde here babie....

Ndakadaira in a moaning voice until he came....

We lay there naked tanga tazipirwa zvedu. Takazonogeza kwakurova imwe round we then came and rested....

Kruger was a life time experience na Joe we went ku Elephant Whispers and did an elephant ride. We viewed the game in a helicopter tikaita land night safari as well. We were lucky to see all the big 5.... We really enjoyed everyone who saw the 4 of us would really admire us. We were having fun chaiyo. We would sleep late and one day takatorara tese muroom one just for the fun of it but we themed the night no under 18 meaning we didn't do any sexual acts other than cuddling.

4 days of fun laughter jokes extreme love making were over and we returned to Joburg. I did a bit of shopping well just for the people vandaida kuzoona ku Zimbabwe kwakubva tangoita one day yekuwonekedzana with our friends.

Sue "pa zvinhu zvese Joe owes me big time. I did the worst for you man

Joe" That I know my love kkkk you will be rewarded.

We laughed.

Shad "But ladies I hope you are on contraceptive cause iiish we were merciless these past 4 days I feel sorry for you

Me" kkkk muri kutoziva zvenyu musadaro weduwe kkk

Joe "I am still hungry.

Sue" Kkkkk hayaaa

We laughed zvedu.

Joe "Thanks guys for the time and hosting us this was good but hameno tikaonana before we leave.

Shad" yaaa pari tricky uyu ma movement ne mwana plus inini work but am sure hamukwirire kuno here

Joe " This time Emirates so Zimbabwe to Dubai then we connect. But mugadzirire we want to host you ku America

Sue" Hehede Inga nhai Manyara wakaita basa chokwadi dai usina kubvuma ndaionerepi America...

We all laughed.....

CHAPTER 27

Jonathan

Kruger damn was the best experience ever. Kana ari saManyara zvake paye ndakazviwanira. Patience pays so does perseverance ndanga ndasingirira zviripo. She was just super...

We were back in Harare takatambirwa na Baba Troy na Mai Troy kwakubva tananga kumba. On our way they were discussing issue ye house warming party but still patozondinetsa was imba yacho yaigara isina munhu here. Well hameno they talked about just employing a maid who cleans ne kungo mover zvinhu so that hatizowane zvadyiwa ne makonzo. The party was in 2 weeks time. Ini hangu ndanga ndakungoita zvinhu zvangu faster cause time yekudzokera yanga yakukwana.

I also indicated my intention yekuenda kumba kwana Manyara tichivaratidza mwana as planned. We were going kwaMutambara then tikaona tezvara then Maiguru Mai Ane then kwana Sekuru tinenge tapedza.

We got home and we were welcomed. My father was happy to see Manyara. Takasvika Ambhuya vauyawo na Jojo ku sleepover. We had our supper sefamily. Those were the moments I cherished most. Daisy Joe 1 vese vanga varipo and people were just happy. After supper daddy requested to see me, Manyara, Ambhuya, Mum na Baba na Mai Troy. Takaenda mu second lounge.

Dad "Hama dzangu nyaya yandakudeedzerai pano inyaya yekuti ini chaiye handidi kuzvinzwa and I hate repeating zvinhu zva ndinenge ndati ndavharisa in my life. But this gentleman my son (_pointing to Baba Troy_) convinced me and ndakazoona hangu sense ma zviri. Jonathan, Mai Jojo mwanangu nyaya iripo apa ndeye kuti Sharon arwara zvekuti anytime tinogona kuwonekedzana naye. Zvino Mbuya vacho vakauya vakaona Baba Troy vachikumbira kukuonai Sharon ati ane confession to make... (_vakakosora_) saka hameno zviri kwamuri here kuti mungade kumuona here or not.

The mention on Sharon's name ndaitonzwa kuboikana chaiko haiwa dai afa zvake pane kuswera achiti netsa....

Me " Haaa daddy ini zvemunhu iyeye handidi kuzvinzwa zviri kutondibhohwa madii masiya afa zvake she has caused a lot of damage so far.

Dad" Ok so in simple terms you don't want ka

Me "Yes

Dad" Ko mwanangu Manyara uri kuzvionawo sei. I know wakatadzirwa naye I am sorry but kuti to discusse without your input zvaisaita ndimi Mai vedu pano

Manyara " Pamusoroi... Maita basa nekundipawo mukana wekutaura. Kutaura chokwadi handingade zvangu but tikatarisa munhu ari pa sick bed and she wants to confess kuti maybe zvimunakire. Yes to air is human forgiveness is Divine. Tinobvei zvedu just to grant her a farewell yakanaka despite her evilness God will surely be her judge

Ende zvaManyara chokwadi unoshaya kuti ndiye here akarwadziswa na Shez or not what kind of a heart was that.

Dad 'Thank you mwanangu so I can say imi Mai vedu mati munokwanisa kumuona ka"

Manyara "Yaa handina hangu problem nazvo Daddy maybe zvaari kuda kutaura zvinogona kusunungura zvinhu zvakawanda supposing she dies with her information kwatiri hatina benefit and tinogona kuramba tichinetsana nezvinhu zvisina basa muno nyamba chokwadi chingadai chakabuda"

Me "I beg to differ. Ini I am not going to see Sharon and iwe Manyara hausi kuenda we cant do this its better she dies with her confessions those things can cause more problems too and akafa kwacho zvinozopedzwa nei. Noooo

"Tsanooo Tanooo" Vakadaro Baba Troy

Ndakabva ndabuda. I was pissed nazvo. Hapana panganake Sharon ne last minute tinonovhunduka ikoko taudzwa zvimwe tikaswera takurovana muno. I had heard enough of her dramas ini. I went kubedroom kwangu.

Manyara

"Jonathan!!!" Vakadeedzera Daddy

Yes although I understood his anger but walking out on elderly people was a no for me

Baba Troy "Musiyei daddy"

Dad "No he has no right to walk out like that munhu unongopa your opinion. After all ndiye muridzi wenyaka nyaka dzese idzi iota futi mabororo kudaro

Me "Pamusoroi Daddy can I be excused a bit ndimbonotaura naye we will be back ne mhinduro"

Dad "Ok my daughter"

Ndakasiya ndapa Mai Troy mwana kwakuenda kubedroom kwedu ndakasvika kumuwana akagara zvake.

Me "Asi chii nhai babie"

Him "Manyara musikana uya is the devil pachezvake who knows what she has planned this time I am tired of her dramas ini I want peace I want to move on with my wife

Me "I get you honey but tomboti she means well and she has important things to say

Him "Do you believe in superstitions

Me "No

Him "Saka why kuda kunzwa zvinhu whatever it is lets just say hatinei nazvo she might as well die ne information yake besides we are christians why do we need kutsvagiridza zvinhu kudaro

I sat on the bed next to him kwakumubata ruoko.

Me "Honey I know how you feel about all this. You just talked about us being Christians which is good that you know and respect Christian values. Joe I am the one affected by what you and Sharon did and I have forgiven you both yes usashamiske. The day I forgave you is the day I forgave her although its painful. Akanyanya kutonditadzira ndiwe cause its you whom I was I am inlove with. But anyway look Christians forgive and move on. She is on a dying bed and wishes to confess it wont do any harm to just grant her, her wish so she rests peacefully. I know and I believe in you that there is nothing else other than what happened paye zvakaitika kwamuri

Ndakatoramba ndichinyengerera I really had to we all needed closure with this Sharon issue. And now that we knew she wanted to confess akazofa asina kutaura zvinhu zvaizoramba zviri mupfungwa dzedu for the rest of our lives tichizvibvunza kuti aimboda kutii chaizvo.

Him "Ok fine I get you but I will only do this for you. But promise me whatever confession it is you will wait to hear my side first

Me" Joe asi une zvauri kundivanzira here

Him "No but I don't trust Sharon she has a mission to destroy us. Munhu anokuwisher dead can do anything

Me" And then what will she gain iye ari in that condition

Him "But just promise me

For the sake of peace I promised him.

Me" now it's done let's go back kune vanhu vakuru and please apologize on walking of on them am I understood.

Ndakadaro tatomira kuenda

He turned me I faced him

Him "Yes ma'am I will apologize

Me" Thank you handei they are waiting for us.

Ndichida ku turner he grabbed me mu waist umu and brought me close to him we kissed... Ndakazoita yekudamburira kiss yacho kwakumudhonza ndokuenda ku lounge.

Akasvika aka apologizer then we told them we had agreed kuona Shez wacho. Baba Troy vakaphonera the ambuya vacho vakati amhanyiswa that night ku Westend hospital zvichinzi ave critical. They agreed kuti mangwana acho taenda ku Westend. We just prayed kuti tinowana ari mupenyu.

The following day we all got ready. Jojo akasara na Tete Joe1 vanga vasiri kuenda kubasa the rest Takabva tananga ku Westend hospital including Daisy na mhamha vangu.

Tichisvika Baba Troy vakambopinda mukati after a while he came back.

"hama dzangu kana tiri kupinda umu we need you to where ma jackets atichakupai magloves and ma dust masks. Hama yedu iyi tingati kudii hameno aora sort off and akubuditsa mweya. So kana tave ready handei.

We all dressed up and then we went in. And zveshuwa the smell was horrible....

Mbuya va Shez "Sharo muka chitaura auya Jonathan nemudzimai wacho vari pano...

Ipapo vanga vakamufugidza ne sheet kumeso. Kungovhura so ndakaona vanhu vese vachivhunduka...anga asvava kuita kunge chembere chaiyo kumeso uku kune maziduzu chaiwo but kwakasvava. I couldn't believe it misodzi yakangotanga kubuda yega

"Jonathan na Manyara I am sorry ndiregerereiwo nezvandakakuitirai. I loved you Joe from the first day I saw you but Daisy ndiye akati I can't date her brother so I left it. I respected my friend cause I valued our friendship... (_Achitura befu_) Day rawakauya uri stressed kuflat kwa Daisy I didn't want us to go that far but we got drunk and in the name of kunyaradzana we slept together...... I am sorry Manyara but it was neither our faults. Anyway that's when I realized kuti if Joe slept with me then I can have him. I needed to be pregnant for him. And I did fall pregnant for him. I used my pregnancy to come between you sleeping with Joe was an opportunity for me. So I guess it didn't work. My love or crush for Joe forced me to hate you Manyara you were an obstacle in my way. I wanted to eliminate you and your baby so I went ku n'anga...

"What!!!!"

Joe akada kumuvurukira buy akabatwa

"Joe please calm down"

Sharon "leave him he has every right to kill me. I wanted Manyara dead. I thought my plan would work I sent her a Rest in peace message I was assured anoda chete but I guess your God is powerful than that who is on earth. Today I am like this and I am not going to make it I am dying. I am asking for your forgiveness kuti rwendo rwureruke and am also asking you Manyara kuti undichengeterewo mwana wangu

She began to cough

Munoziva soo zvakangooma hazvo hayaaa do she wanted to kill me ne mwana wangu and it was true we almost died in America just because of her akomana vanhu are evil.

I didn't have answers for her but chatakabuda tataura was takuregerera kwakubva taenda. Hayaa road yese vanhu vaitaura tisvike kumba kumba ndoyaiva nyaya. Takazongonamata. Daddy vakati he will update us ndezve mwana wa Shez kana vafunga ini na Joe hanzi budai mazviri.

Takaita 2 days kwakuphonera Tete kuBulawayo ndaida kuvaudza kuti takumboenda ne mwana kwaMutambara then I wanted to find out location yekwaiva na Daddy vangu ndivaratidze mwana. Phone dzandaive nadzo dzairamba



Her: Hello

Me: Mhoroi Tete makadini

Her: Ndiani uyu

Me: Manyara

Her: Manyara heee uri mupenyu

Me: kkk asi makanzwa ndakafa here

Her : heard wairwa ku America kwawakatiziswa naye ka Mai vako na Jonathan kunokurongera kusina hama

Ende futi zvakaoma

Me : hapana kunditizisa I had gone ne murume vangu mhamha Takaenda navo vachinogarira mwana zvakaitika zvakaitika asi Mwari havadhakwe I am alive and ndakunzi Mai Jojo

Her: Really are makorokoto mainini

Me : tese Tete. Anyway timbori mu Zimbabwe but tasara ne less than 3 weeks kuti tidzokere and ndakubva ndaendera too kuAmerica kunogara ne mhuri yangu

Her: Muchiendepi nhai imi hanty mari yakadzoserwa kwaMatibire here.

Me : Saka munoda ndiite sei ndidzokere kwa Mutambara here. Munondichengeta ndikadzokera here

Her: Hezvo mainini hamuchina kuroorwa

Me: Hazvina ndaa Tete ndogara ndakadaro haisi nyaya iyo. Tongochaya mapoto na Joe chero muchato uripo. Anyway ndangoti ndikuzivisei ndiri kuenda kwaMutambara paweekend kunoratidzira mwana but I also wanted number dza Daddy nekwavari ndoda kuenda kunovaratidza mwana

Her : Inga zvawatoshinga pa murume wako iyeye ini usazochema kuti Tete zvazodai nhaika

Me: Don't worry Tete handikunetsei ndiisireiwo number

Her: 0771719077 ndo number dzavajnadzo vari ku Mukadzi wavo ku Karoj

Me: Maita basa

Ndakabva ndacutter. Nxaa vaitopenga chete Tete. Ndika siya murume vaindichengeta here haiwawo.

I told Joe akafa zvake nekuseka zvaitosekesa vane nhamo ye mhino kushaya lid shuwa. That day we made our surprise visit kwaMai. Ane it was Sunday evening. Takasvika vese variko na Bamkuru they seemed surprised to see us as we entered their lounge. Ane ran kwandiri ndikamusimudza

Bamkuru "Yoooh ndiri kuona mushe here titambire titambire

Vakadaro tichi hugger and he took Jojo

Joe" Munotambireiko ndeipi bamkuru"

Vakamhoresana. Lovely was still in shock akati tarisa.

Me "Mhoroi Mai Ane kani

Ndakabreaker her silence kwakuenda pavari we hugged and she began to cry. She cried zviya zvekuchema zviya. Ndakazobva and we sat down.

Takabvunzana hupenyu...

Bamkuru" Weduwe musazodaro kani kubva matitiza kudaro heee mainini Manyara kuitawo here

Me "Tanga tango enda kumba kwedu weduwe kkkk. Aiwa tambodzoka. Tauya Bamkuru na Sisi we are sorry we didn't communicate well but takazoenda kumba kwedu and God blessed us with a baby boy Anonzwaishe Jonathan Jnr Matibire uyu. Zvanga zvakaoma but God is faithful

Bamkuru "Woow welcome boy apa chatokura zvacho aiwa mainini na bamnini this is good.

Mai Ane" Welcome my son. Can I have him.

Ane aitova over her dad vanga vakabata mwana kwakubva bamkuru vapa Mai Ane but she was just cool zvavo.

Takatandara tichingovaudza about almost everything Ruwa and Sunway developments. Our house warming party then us leaving for America

Harina kuzogara zvedu ndakavapa my new number. We told them taizodzoka zvedu. Ane akachemera kuenda nesu so we took her along with us. We agreed ndaimudzosa ndakudzokera

Ndakazophonerwa mudhara kwakubva tamukira the following morning tiri 5 Ane na Nanny waJojo included kuenda ku Karoi. Zvanga zvisiri zvekunogara ka. Ko tinogara tinomuziva here Mukadzi wacho.

Takasvika and Dad vaitovepo. Mukadzi wacho aisavepo but akazodeedzwa kubva kubasa she worked pa Clinic. Tavaratidza mwana vakafara. Vakada kubika ndika varambidza. Hatina kumbogara 2 hrs takabva tawoneka zvedu takuenda.

Daddy "Uyu mukwasha wakaita seiko usingazive vatezvara plus dai watouya wakabata mari dzangu dzatakadzosera

Me" Hakuna mari yamuchawana yakadyiwa ne state maimbodzorerei ndizvo zvandakakuudzai here izvozvo.

Him "Uri mukwasha here unopindura kudaro

Me" Nyaya yenyu inoda dare kana mava normal moita zvinoitwa anyway handisi kugara zvangu mahara mari yakadyiwa na Baba vangu vakaitambira

Him "Hooo mukato regai tipe chikomba chaMai vako nhai wakazvarwa nechikomba here

Me" Regai chidye chikomba chitori nani ndakazvarwa here ini. Anyway tinoonana kana Mwari ada takunogara ku America tosimuka in less than 3 weeks time.

Joe akabva abuditsa \$200 USD kwakuti oyi Baba mosara muchinwa doro. Vakafara mari yakaiswa patable . Ndakati regai ndimbotamba navo kwakuitora.

"Aaah mari yese iyi Baba Jojo siyai \$10

"Iwe mwana iwe hauna respect dzoda mari yandapihwa ne mukwasha wangu

Me" Kkkk mune mwanasikana here regai tinopa chikomba chaMai

Vanga vapusa manje. Ndakavatambidza ichibva yatyorerwa muhomwe. Takabva tasimuka kwakubuda kuenda. Tichibva ikoko takananga ku Chivhu kwaSekuru. Vanga vadeedzawo vaninina vavo Ana Baba Brian ne my mother's sisters nna Mai vangu.. Pakaitwa mabiko chaiwo the following day kufarira Jojo ne ni. Hanzi we are celebrating life. Vanga vagadzira gift yavo ye \$1000 USD hanzi for Jojo mutengerei something. Hama dza Mai vangu ndidzo dzaitova hama dzangu Ndivo vakatichengeta taraswa ne mudhara uya

The following day after party we left tichienda kwaMutambara tanga tana Mbuya Mai Brian, Nanny va Jojo, Ane, Joe, Jojo and myself. Mbuya vakaenda kuti vabate mwana. Hanzi nana Sekuru asagamuchidanwe hauziva zvaanozopihwa. We reached kwaMutambara vanga vakati mirira sevanhu vatakaudza kuti tiri kuuya but vaisaratidza kufara ava. Ndakangoti hameno chero taita duty takaswera zuva rese. Ndikabika vanhu vakadya. Takabva taoneka manheru ndiaiasada kuvata ipapo takambonetsana nana Bamkuru kuti muri kuendepi nehusiku but I came up with an excuse we looked for a lodge to sleep in.

The following day takananga kumba zvanga zvapera izvi and I was happy. House warming yairongwa nana Mai Troy na Mudhara zvekuti handina kutenderwa kusvika ku house kwacho. I was so much looking forward to going there.....

CHAPTER 28

Jonathan

Pheww that confession thing was over to be honest I thought she would drop a bomb. Not that I was hiding something but Sharon being Sharon achifa kudaro anosiya akupinza maone. Well ini hangu I would never forgive her for what she did if things went on well for her dai ndisina Mukadzi ne mwana and dai ndisingatozive kuti what happened zvakaoma.

Daddy vanga vati nyaya ye mwana wa Shez he would handle shuwa zvanga zvandibva ini zvekuchengeta mwana uya I didn't want.

Madays akafamba tikapedza kuona vanhu vese na Manyara. Changa chasara was the house warming and all. I also wanted kusiya imba ya Ambhuya yapera ndoziva kuti sorted.

Ndanga ndakupedza time ndiri ku new house neku Sunway City day in day out making sure things were in order and for sure zvanga zvichitoita

Lovely

Akati rudo ibofu munhu iyeye aiziva zvaaitaura kani. For sure love is blind ndakazviona hangu pana Manyara munhu ungatoshinga kudzokera kumunhu akakurwadzisa kudaro. I felt pain kumuona aina Joe but why did she choose to go back does it mean aisarwadziwa nezvaakaitwa

Bruce "Mainini is happy shaa

Me" Hameno zvekufadzana izvo regai zvakadaro

Him "I think you should start to appreciate and welcome Joe cause handione sekuti vari kudzokera shure ini.

Me" Baba Ane ini Joe akandirwadzisa handisati ndamuchenesa ngaaite iye Manyara musiyei achazvidemba

Him "Haa yaa dzimwe nharo dzako ka at times unoda kupota uchiterera vamwe. Mamwe matambudziko atinawo nhasi it's because of you. Uri self centered and can't accommodate others and their mistakes. Rather you think you are perfect. Right now ndakakuti you need to make peace na mhamha haudi uri kungoona kutadzirwa chete. Do you know it's you who caused zvese zvamuri izvi. Yes I am to blame also but akatanga kuti Manyara amirire pa zvinhu zvehu chieftenship ndiwe and when the process was not over Manyara anga asisabatike. Those things have there own

effects when done zvisirizvo and am meant to believe kuti ndizvo zvakakonzeresa all these accidents

Me "What!!!! Uri kutiiko iwe

Him" Izvozvo Lovely yes I made my mistake by allowing you kuita chivanhu ichi une nhumbu and I regret cause I was told kuti mudzimu yakatsamwa nezvazvo

Me "You said hachisi chivanhu wani

Him" I was made to believe so too but we should have used our heads to think. Izvozvi I can't have sex with anyone except for you and mainini Manyara

Ndanga ndatova more confused.

Me "What are you saying wakamborara na Manyara here am confused

Him" Calm down I said I can only have Sex with you and Manyara. Manyara because she was the one initiated into the chieftenship with me. I haven't had sex with Manyara before even if I did uri ku shamisika chii hanty iwe ndiwe waida nditore Manyara kuita Mukadzi wangu here asi ndaisazorara naye here. Babie to be honest ndaremerwa ma balls angu haachaite. I was trying to look for sex elsewhere but zvakaramba yairara ndakuda kuita so I seeked intervention yevakuru that's when I was told kuti for now I can only have sex with you and Manyara but the minute I have sex even once na Manyara ndinenge ndasunungurwa

Munoziva so ndakapererwa chaiko what had this chieftenship done. I wheeled myself to the lounge I couldn't take it anymore ndakamusiya ega ku bedroom ikoko

That night handina kurara ndichingonzwa voices dzaiiti you need to make peace ne hama Lovely. Pekutanga I thought Bruce was talking to me but ndakatozoona kuti atori kuridza ngonono zvake. What was the meaning of that?? whom do I need to make peace with??? Mu musoro mangu makauya mhamha, Manyara na Joe but Joe aiuirei he wasn't my relation aaah.

The following day ndakaswera ndichifunga kuti saka that explains Bruce's late nights and not coming home hooo ainge ari kuma hure. Who knows now kuti aisakwira zvema shuwa shuwa iiish I was broken. So zvichazovei nhai Mwari OK fine does it mean Manyara ndiye anofanirwa kukwirwa first but then akakwirwa he will have a passport yekutonokwira vamwe hell no

Manyara

Madays akafamba zvavo ndina Ane yuwii aiita kuvaraidza ne kunakidza vanhu pamba pedu netunyaya twake....

Daddy vanga vakati tisiyane ne nyaya ya Shez but in me ndaiva restless Ko mwana wake uyo. Yes ndairwadziwa nezvavakaita na Joe but I felt that child was an innocent soul he did nothing wrong. But kuti ndizvitaure Kuna Joe ndaitya I felt he

should look after his child. But anyway hapana pataizoenda naye ku states ne age iyoyo. I resolved ndichamuudza zvangu.

Rimwe day taito baker zvedu na mhamha mu Kitchen when she brought up issue ye mwana wa Joe

Her " I may offend you my daughter but uri kuonawo sei nyaya ye mwana waJoe

Me" It's OK mhamha ndanga ndichitozvifungawo kuti poitwa sei. I know daddy vanga vakati siyanai nazvo he will sort it but mwana uya akarasikirwa na Mai vake then pane nyaya he needs a parent to love and care. Ini I won't feel right kudya sadza na Jojo uyu mwana achigunununa. Of course hatigone kugara naye ku States but kungoti Joe amu recogniser

Mum "Uuuuh you have made me cry with my own nyaya (_vanga vakutodhonhedza musodzi_) Ndatya ne mashoko ako mwanangu do you mean what you are saying

Me" Yes mhamha kungoti Joe haatangike zvake but ndingafare akagamuchira mwana uyu Mai vake vachivapenyu

Mum "Do you want me to talk to him

Me" If you can the better

Her "Thank you my daughter.

We hugged. Takazochinja zvedu nyaya. Next weekend was the house warming and taiva busy inviting family and friends.

2 days later

Tanga takarara zvedu mumagumbeze Kuseni.

Joe" Ummm I heard your request through mhamha

I then knew nyaya yangu yasvika.

Me "Yes

Him" Hausi kurwara zvako here

I laughed.

Me "Kkkk Joe ndadini

Him" Am amazed with that heart of yours. You need to go for a check up. Kutaura chokwadi I can't

Me "Hezvo you can't what nhai iwe

Him" That kid reminds me of the bad memories

Me "I think you are not being fair here that kid haana kuzvigadzira ega you were the one who fucked Sharon and seemed you had a lot of energy to produce an Y chromosome saka mwana uyu haana mhosva shamwari and you won't take your failers pa Mwana

Akabva abuda mumagumbeze

Him "Nyaya dzisiri dzako siyana nadzo.

I quickly got out and went paari he pushed me aside kwakubva ndadzokera in front of him folding my hands.

Him" Ibva kumberi kwangu shamwari unokuvara

Me "for that babies sake handisi kubva you can kill me kana Uchida

Akabata maziso ake achienda pamhino soo ne one hand

Him" Manyara why do you want to start a fight

Me "Ndinotoitanga cause you are being inconsiderate ini am the one akusuffer guilty conscience nekuda kwe zvinhu zvako

Him" mazvokuda ayo too nosy kupindira munyaya dzisinei newe now excuse me

Me "Ndati you first kill me

Him" Are you crazy

Me "Yes I am Jonathan. Mira ndichikuudza manje if you want me to stay and be your wife you have to acknowledge your child

Him "Are you serious

Me" More than the word

Ndakaona munhu apererwa akanopagara pabed...

Him "Taura nyaya yako

Ndakati good nechemumoyo kwakutaura nekunyengetedza zvese ipapa ndakazoona munhu atura befu ndikaziva kuti yaaa unobvuma chete.

Joe" Hayaaa OK ok I give up but handidi zvekuzonzi hee Joe hee Joe

Me "kkkk iwe waihutangirei musindo

Joe" une shuwa bva ngazviregwe

Me "kutamba hangu.

Ndakazoti regai ndichimu treater mushe mushe semunhu abvuma my suggestion kwakubva ndatotanga kumubata bata zvangu and Joe can't resist Manyara we ended up takuchemedzana in a powerful love making session.

Thursday we went as a family kwa Mai Sharon kuti tinoita own up responsibility. Don't ask how I managed to convince Daddy Matibire avo vanonditerera zvavo. Takasvika Sharon abuditswa muchipatara that day but she had changed from the last time we saw her zvekuti vanga vakutoti even honye dzanga dzamira the drastic change had shocked everyone but Mwari ndewe munhu wese. Anotiregerera mazuva ekusaziva kwedu.. Anga achiri hake bed ridden. Takaenda muroom make and Joe achibva azivisa vanhu kuti he will accept the baby as his apa baby wacho ainzi Joe Jnr haya zvakaoma.

Mai Sharon " Maita basa vanangu. Mwanangu Manyara waita basa ndinoziva kuti zvese izvi zvaisava possible kana usingade. Mwari akukomborere zvikuru.

She cried even Shez wacho. Na Mai Shez we hugged. Daddy vakazoti the rest he will handle. Ndakafara at least that was over.

Saturday yakasvika day reHouse warming ndaitofunga kuti tichabika and all but kana ndaitonzi zororai zvenyu

Kuma 12noon ndopatakatorwa takuenda ku new house takasvika patozara vanhu panze vaitopihwa cocktail vachimwa. Everyone welcome us. I was given the keys and a scissors. Ndanga ndakachena ndati I was wearing a red dress raiva short but richi curver body yese iyi. Ne ma heels. Mu musoro ndaiva ne sangita yaitoita kunge Peruvian zvayo.

Pa gate panga pakaiswa ribbon ne banner rakanzi Mr and Mrs Joe Matibire's new house. Pakataurwa taurwa then I was given the honor to officially open the house.

Vanhu vakapururudza ndati. I was given the remote kwakuvhura gate. Woow I had never seen such a beautiful yard. Even imba yana mhamha yaisavika pa yard set up chete. It was well organised. Takafamba vanhu vese tichienda ku main house. Tichisvika pa carpark there was a brand new Ford Everest iri muma paper manzwa and takabva tanzi titange ipapo. Kusvika there was a banner pa boot written.

Welcome our lovely mother, Amai vemusha wekwa Matibire. Manyara Amai Jojo

Then ndichingopedza kuverenga pakaiswa sound. Apa am in shock.

"Ever since your name has been mentioned in this household we all knew that God has indeed blessed the Matibire family. Tinoti Amai vedu nekuti kwaMatibire ndimi Mai variko tese tava vanasikana venyu. Tinokugamuchirai Mhamha vedu moyo wenyu wakanakisa amai so far tiri kuzviona kuti munotida. Aiwa sunungukai Mhamha sunungukai henyu musha ndewenyu."

Vakabva vatanga kuimba "Amai vedu mauya mau... ya imi mauya mauya mauya mauya mauya mauya mumusha......"

Misodzi ikatanga kuyerera Joe kwakundiseka nyangwe ndimiwo. Ndakamurova kambama and handina akuziva kuti ndini ndakuzonyara kwakubva andinama ne kiss svinu chaiyo. And everyone was happy.

Kuna baba va Joe he was the only boy his other siblings were girls ku previous marriage kwaMhamha ndokwaiva ne boys ana Baba Mia avo. But zvaisaoneka hazvo.

I was happy ne Mota yangu kani. Takabva ipapo takuenda ku house. The whole house yanga yaka monerwa ne ribbon. Ndakaita honors to cut the first ribbon pa takaenda padoor ndakabva ndapa Joe chigero. Vanhu vakati aiwa kwakuzovati .

Me " Am honoring him as the head of the home to open for us

Vanovakazobvuma he opened kwakubva tapinda. Woow it was a state of the art home ndati well furnished Maiheee zvangu. I couldn't hold my tears I broke down in tears ini kuchema chaiko. And there was a video ndichiita zvese izvi I didn't know what I deserved to be honored like this.

Kwakauya ma wine glasses. Kwabva kwauya 5 bottles of Chateau de fleur a non alcoholic sparkling wine....

Yakaitwa zviya zvekuvhurwa ichibuda ne pressure kwakudirwa mumaglasses as we

toasted to the opening of our new house M M

We serve a living God. Mwari anoshandura I had never ever imagined this in my life and to think of it ndaisamuda Joe wacho kkkk but I learnt something kana Mwari ati hongu hakuna anoti kwete.

We viewed every room. And hapana kana spoon yandaitenga or even chikorobho zvese bhoo kungouya ne hembe. My kitchen was da bomb hauzvide futi kani.

Takazobuda panze where the party began. I was pleased to see my relatives ne hama dzekwa Matibire. Kwedu hatina kukoka vanhu vakawanda mhamha vaisada. Baba Ane was there too and Mai Ane didn't come but handina kubatikana nazvo I guess she needed time to accept Me and Joe.

We were honored a time to dance hanzi an official opening dance were we danced to Joe's favorite song "Nothings gonna change my love for you" it was slow and I was in his arms. Vanhu ipapo vaideedzera zvavanoda zvavo kana kumbozviona pane vabereki hanzi "Toda number 2 nhasi"

We were served with snacks the party went on we were mingling ne kutaura nyaya zvedu. Chokwadi ndanga ndanzwa ne kunzi Amai vedu it seemed munhu wese was like Amai vedu kkkk hayaa.

We were served Dinner kuseri it was well decorated kune food and braai woow it was just perfect.

Tichingopedza kudya na Joe takutora dessert Baba Troy vakauya patiri

"Baba na Mai ndikuonei muri kudiwa na Mudhara mukati umo"

Joe "Tsano kwakanaka here"

Baba Troy "Tsano handei munonzwa mukati kuri bhoo"

We took our desert kwakupinda mukati. Takasvika mune kadare kadiki

Joe "Kwakanaka here

Dad" Yes just wait tamirira Ambhuya vanotorwa na mhamha

Vachipedza kutaura vana mhamha vese vakabva vapinda we sat down. Joe na Baba Troy vakagara pa ma arms ema sofa.

Dad "Over to you Baba Troy

He stood up.

Baba Troy" Maita basa mauya hama just a quick one tangoti tizivisane maerarano ne phone yanda receiver.... Ummm ndine hurombo kukuzivisai kuti Sharon hakuchisina.......

Achera gomba rake awira mariri

Mushonga wadya muridzi wayo shem.

Nenhamo dze Shez

So Manyara akutochengeta step son here apa

CHAPTER 29

Final A

Manyara

liii maone zvakaoma weduwe. Sharon had finally rested it was a bitter pill to swallow for her but ne confession yake I just hoped she had given her life to Christ. Isu vanhu tisu tinosungirira munhu but Mwari vanoregerera mazuva ekusaziva kwedu.

We finished of the party. Everyone went kumba kwavo takasara tiri 2 na Joe kana Jojo akaendwa naye... We wanted our first night in our home tiri 2.

Him "Let's go and bath nhasi ndoda kukukwi** zvekuti new house inovhunduka chete.

Me" Kukw**ra ani tiri panhamo wedu respect the dead

Him "Manje kana iri nhamo ya Shez ndingatosva ndanokuita pachena pane coffin yake ipapo kkk

Me" Ende you hate her hanty"

Him "She caused it. We all make mistakes and we could have solved this issue amicably but she chose to fight and fighting for a mistake ainyatsoziva kuti handimude ini

Zva Joe akomana I guess he was the most happiest man in this world. Sharon akambomuonesa ndondo. Anyway such is life. But I feel sorry for Sharon shem may her soul rest in peace.

We went mu bathroom takadungamidzana kwakugeza in our shower cubicle ndakatozobuda yatombopinda mbinjana. Ndakatakurwa kuendesa mubedroom pabed. Ndichingoiswa makumbo akabva avhurwa and he came down on me. Iiish ndakadyiwa kwete mbinjana and zvainakidza.... Joe was something else he knew the corners that made me scream ndati. Akazouya pamusoro and he went inside slowly but surely. I moaned in enjoyment calling his name as he thrusted deeper inside of me whispering his pleasure in my ear.

That night was just the best night ever as we made love countless times enjoying ourselves. I loved Joe kani

The following day Dad called vachiti tiende semhuri tinobata maoko. We had to go ku Glen Lorne ndokwaiva ne hembe dzedu dzekuchinja

Takasvika ikoko kwakugadzirira mhamha Mai Lovely ndivo vakasara na Jojo na Ane munhu wese akaenda kunhamo. For the first time I saw Daisy crying kani. Ndopaunoona kuti rufu harujairike nyangwe makavengana unochema wakufunga the time you spent together. Oooh memories. Hameno kuti akarasika papi Shez to think of it it was her and Daisy who convinced me to accept Joe. The trip to Kariba with Shez and Terry and Daisy and Taku haaa what a trip it was. I will remember her for that.

Takaita 4 hours tiripo. Hama dzimwe kunyanya dzekuside kwababa vacho vanga vakuda kuita musoro hanzi Joe ngaaroore haa iyoyo vanga vabaya zvavo wrong button pana Daddy Matibire vakaudzirirwa ndati. Takazowirirana kuti only Daddy na Mhamha will go ku burial the following day....

Mai Lovely

Pakabva vanhu kurufu ndaingova neka we ka feeling so but I didn't know kuti chaiva chii. Ndakabva ndaenda zvangu kumba kuRuwa.

That night kuma 12 midnight the holy spirit visited me in my dream.



"Muka muranda kadzi urwe hondo"

Those were the words I heard. Ndakashaya kuti hondo yacho yaiva yei kwakutanga kunamata. Ndichinamata kudaro mweya mutsvene whispered Premature death..... Ndipo Pandakabva ndadzika nayo prayer for an hour. Ndichi caster I heard again zita ra Jojo being mentioned ndopandaka to satani uri murevi we nhema zvinhu zvako ngazviende na Sharon not pa mwana wangu and not pa muzukuru wangu in the name of Jesus.

Ndakabva ndati regai ndimbophoner Kuna Manyara ndinzwe kuti vari sei sezvo ndainzwa strong urge yekuda kurwa ne the principalities and darkness of this evil world.



Yakarira katwo achibva angodaira.. Ndakanzwa kuchema kwa Jojo

Her: Hello Mhamha kwakanaka here

Me: Ari kuchemeiko uyo

Her : Hameno angovhunduka kuita kunge arumwa tambozama kumunyaradza kusvika tadana Gogo vacho nhasi tarara ku Glen Lorne.

Ndakabva ndaziva kuti Mweya mutsvene anga achitondimutsira hondo zveshuwa

Me : Namatai ikoko ndamuka ndatone 1 hour I am praying against premature death

Her: Ok mhamha reagi ndiudze vamwe.

Ndakazoti ndipe Mbuya va Troy tikataura tese ndichivaudza kwakuwirirana kupinda pakurwa

Handisati ndakamborwa ne mweya yakaipa kudaro ndakamutora Jojo mumweya kumubvuta chaiko zvekuti ndichinamata ndakanzwa kuti I was no longer me in the natural body but it was the holy spirit operating in me....

Ndakarwa hondo zvekuti ndakanga ndakurwadziwa ne maoko angu aya. 5 am dzakakwana ndakasvinura but confirmation yekuti zvapera yakauya kuma 4am.

Jonathan

After the long night with Jojo crying ndakabva ndabatwa ne hope Kuseni ikoko

Ndichangobatwa ne hope takanzwa knock pa door it was Aunty hanzi muri kudiwa ku lounge. We freshed up na Manyara kwakubuda kuenda ku lounge.

Takasvika kunana Mudhara na Mhamha then na Baba Troy na Mai Troy.

Takamutsa munhu wese....

Dad "Morning everyone... Baba Troy taura tinzwe nyaya yako

Baba Troy " Ndaphonerwa hama dzangu hanzi mwana wa Sharon afa"

Munhu wese akavhunduka paye. I was sort of pained well hanty ndanga ndichangodzidzirawo kumuda here. I hugged Manyara as she cried uku mhamha vaiichema. Takazowirirana kubuda kuenda ikoko

We prepared then we ate kwakubuda kuenda kunhamo kwacho. Takasviko pinzwa mumba na Mai vake Shez. Apa she was crying and was broken chaiko. I felt sorry losing a child and a grandchild at once

Her "Maita basa mauya. Mwana akangotanga kuchema husiku. Aidikitira zvekuti. Ndakazama kumunyaradza but zvakaramba. Sevanhu vakaungana ndakadana vamwe vamwe vakati isai salt ndikamuisa but paisava ne change. Vamwe vakazoti budai naye mune vazhinji kwakubva ndaenda kunorara naye ku bedroom. Ndichangoti rarei akangotanga kuridza mhere. Handitozive ndakangoona chinhu Che black chakati bhaa ndakavhara maziso angu. Ndakavhura ndakutarisa mwana kuona mwana aita kusvava akarara musoro wapa side kunge waminyurwa. Ndakaramba ndamutarisa ndopandaka ona avakupupa furo. Kudo mhanya mhanya but zvaramba. Ndine hurombo

Vakachema zvakanzwisa tsitsi it was an emotional moment weduwe. I felt sorry for her. But anyway for me nyaya yanga yapera a closed chapter zvachose yaShez.

Takasvika body yaenda ku mortuary for post mortem. So ndiko kwatakaenda. Baba Troy had to help nekuti zvikasike.... zvakaitwa faster. We went kuNyaradzo ikatora body. Takaita body viewing ne service mu chapel kwakuenda kwa Mai va Sharon ku Belvedere. Haana hake kuzorara mumba takabva tato attender burial we buried them vese....

Mai Matibire

Kana ndakambonaka zvangu handifunge ndingasvike pana Mai Jojo she was exceptionally good zvake a cut above the rest. Ndinotoshuwira moyo wakadaro chokwadi she was just good.

We were very happy to award her with a brand new car especially for her cause she deserved it kungoti yaizoshanda vadzoka zvavo.

I was hurt zvangu nekufa kwemuzukuru wangu. Although born out of wedlock aiva muzukuru wangu it was a pity kuti he wasn't wanted from conception till death. I guess hupenyu ndizvo zvauri.

Tuesday takaswera tichibatsirana na Mai Jojo kuendesa hembe kumba kwavo hanzi tosiya takiya mu wardrobe mu bedroom mavo. Kungozoitira pavanodzoka dzoka vanongonanga kumba kwavo.

We had made plans for a couple muzukuru anogara murume achiita yard mukadzi mumba vachichengeta zvavo pamba that was the way to go.

I was going to miss my children aiwa after all these problems they needed a happy life together vachifarawo zvavo.

Ndakati regai ndimbonzwe zvangu muroora kuti anoda vana vangani

Me "Mai Jojo saka munoda kurikudza seiko dzinza iri

Her" Munorevei mhamha kkk

Me "Vana muroora what are your plans

Her" Chandadzidza mumusha muno mune shortage ye boys saka maybe 4 or 5 if not 6

Mai Troy na Joe 1 vakaoma nekuseka

Joe 1 "liii Hun don't hey just 2 chete

Mai Troy" Haaa tingatevedzere iwewe zvako pamwe hautoite tisiye zvedu toda vana Baba isu asi vanin'na tovadawo kkkk

Me "Number yakanakisa ini ndine 6 wani

Joe 1" Zvekudhara yes. Munoti ku America kunodiwa dzungu rese iroro gegege hakuna hakuna izvozvo please weee. Munoswera ma deportwa mogara kuno murume America kkkk

We all laughed zvedu we were having a great time sharing a moment with the girls

Manyara

Life will never be fair akomana. After all the effort I had done in trying to restore the father son bond ya Joe ne mwana wake. Anyway ndosaka Bible richiti God says your plans are not my plans says the Lord. Mwari ane murongero wake and anoita zvinhu ne nguva yake. I was pained hangu but later realized I had done a lot.... Imagine if the baby had died Joe asina kuita peace naye. Munhu mweya aifa asina kuregerera Baba vake but I think both mother and Son died with a clean heart.

Tuesday ndakaswera na Mhamha nana Tete vachindibatsira kututa mbatya dzedu. We had fun zvekuti.

Wednesday I decided kuenda kumba kuRuwa kunoona Mhamha. I also wanted kupfuura ne Highlands but I didn't mention it zvangu Kuna Joe. Nyaya yanga iripo I wanted to talk na Mai Ane. She needed to apologize to Mhamha I had a strong feeling kuti ma problems ake ese were eminating from not being able to honor your mother and father. I believed kuti it was one thing delaying her healing.

Ndakageza kwakupfeka a dress kwakutorana na Jojo, Ane na Nanny wa Joe then we went. Joe anga aenda ku embassy pane ma paper a Tete Joe1 na Daisy aida kusortwa vanga vakati varikuda kuenda nesu hanzy pakaenda vanhu takasara.

Ndakasvika Mai Ane varipo seated in her wheelchair. Takafarirana tikamhoresana zvedu. I loved my sister kungoti satani ane jealous zvake.

Ndakasiya vana na Nanny ne vamwe mumba kwakukumbira a moment na Mai Ane. I pushed her kuenda outside in the garden.

Ndakagara pasi. I asked God for strength

Me "Shez and her baby died makaudzwa

Her" Yaaa Baba Ane mentioned it.

Me "I was hurt

Her" Ndozvawandideedzera here izvozvo Manyara

Me "I am serious Sisi. Look it at it in a different way please.

Her" Iwe ndisunde undiise mumba mangu I don't have time for nonsense

Me "To air is human and forgive is divine. Mwari ndewe munhu wese. We are from different families but from the same God... made by him.... Shez was a project used by the devil to destroy me. But Mwari haasi mutsauri vevanhu kana Mwari ati hongu no one can say no. I survived ini ndaenderwa kun'anga. Ndakafa in America declared dead for a while but Mwari akazviratidza.... If he did miracle for me you too can walk. You need to put things straight in your life chete. Sisi I am sorry for everything I have done to you. Zvimwe ndakaita ndichiziva zvimwe unknowingly but I ask for your forgiveness where I failed to honor your ideas and I was stubborn am sorry. My wish today is for us to go back to the Sisi Lovely and Mainini Manyara relationship we have always had. I miss it.

Lovely thinking.

I had never heard my sister talking like that misodzi yangu yakangotanga kuyerera was I really that bad. Ndakatanga kuzvitongesa as she went on and on. I am in this wheelchair busy hating people whilst hupenyu hwavo huchiendeka. I eventually burst into crying

My sister cried manzwa she cried kwakutanga kuconfesser the bad things she did against my relationship na Joe. She confessed how she had shouted at Mhamha and wanted to seek forgiveness she confessed and confessed. Imomo ndimo mandakanzwa kuti I was initiated into ritual kwana Bamkuru.

Hatina kupedza our discussion. I told her to rest ndozodzoka mangwana Thursday pandinosiya Ane. ..

Jonathan

Thursday ndakaenda kubasa ndaida kurongedza twangu twese . Ndichangosvika kubasa kwacho ndakabva ndaphonerwa na Baba Ane. I answered



Me: Hello Bamkuru how are you

Him : Ndiri bhoo Bamnini murisei ne mhuri yedu iyi

Me: Tiri nani varisei Maiguru na boy boy wedu Prince

Him: Vari nani chose. Nematambudziko ka

Me : Kkkkk zvipiko imi haiwa regai afe hure ne mwana waro

Him: Maone women can be desperate anyway akadyiwa ne zvinhu zvake

Me: Exactly.

Him: I understand muri kuuya kuno manheru kuno kuzosiya Ane

Me: Yaaa true

Him: Great but ndaida kukuonai prior to you coming here I really have a burning issue to discuss with you men to men

Me: Oooh ok bamkuru izvozvi ndiri kumborongedza kubasa so tinogona kuonana in the next 2 hours is that ok

Him: Great can you come to my office if its ok

Me: Bhoo will be there

Him : Sharp

Vakabva vacutter. I wondered what it was. Maybe he wanted to marry another wife here hameno, but why would he tell me. But then what could be men to men ummmm.

Bruce thinking

_I decided to have a man to man talk na Bamnini Joe before he goes cause vanogona kundinzwisisa ndingoisa zvangu kana paburi pamwe zvaiita. I wasn't even sure kuti zvinobuda here but munhu fira mu try...

Zvinobuda here izvi Bruce wakupenga chete.

FINALE

CHAPTER 30

Final B

Manyara

Ndakaenda kuRuwa ndikadzoka my mind was on what Mai Ane had said hanzi ndakaita ritual. Munoziva so haisi nyore kuitiswa a ritual and it meant I had spiritual ties na Bamkuru here. Handina kutaura na Mai Lovely nezvazvo

Everyone at home noticed my change of behavior that Evening kumba waingonzwa are you OK dear. But ndaingovati I think ndine ka fever. Haaa ndanga ndapera power. Ndakazogaya kuti iyi nyaya handigone kungoinyarara Mai Lovely vasingazive. I decided kumuka ndichiendako panoenda Joe kubasa...

Joe akabuda achiti he is going to pack his things kubasa then ono collector ma passport ana Daisy na Tete Joe 1. I told him am going kuRuwa again. Akati tosangana kuno kumba tozoendesa Ane manheru tese tichibva taoneka vana Mai Ane.

Ndakasara ndikageza kwakugeza ma babies then tichibva tapinda muroad na Nanny takananga kuRuwa.

Ndakasvika Mhamha vachitoita huku dzavo kwakuvati I wanted to see her urgently

Takanopinda mu bedroom tiri 2.

Her "Taura tinzwe Mai Jojo"

I explained to her about my trip kwa Lovely yesterday. Nezuro wacho ndakangoti kwavari tangopfuura nako nothing much. But now I went into detail

Mhamha "Jeso christu aaah ritual ndakazvitaura ini

Me" Yuwiii so is this an initiation mhamha how then do I explain to Joe zvinhu zvakadai

Her "Ummm izvi hazvisi kuda Joe izvi unotaura chii... izvi zvakuda ini newe tinamate and iwe uri kutoda deliverance kuti if there is an initiation iitwe cast off.

Me" Saka bamkuru vanoita sei

Her "Kkkk wanga Uchida kukinura here

Me" Yuwii kuti zvadini

Her "Vanoitwa deliverance zvinoenda izvo. Huya timbonamate tione.

Takabva tatopinda mu prayer ndi Mai Lovely ka ava havanonoke kudana Mwari wa Abraham Isaac na Jacob.

Takanamata zvekuti ndakavhunduka kwana dzatova 1pm masikati. Ndakadistructwa ne phone ya Joe.

Lanswered



Me: Hey honey

Him: Manyara uripi

Me: Ruwa kwakanaka here

Him: Mai Ane varwara vamhanyiswa ku Avenues izvozvi. I was supposed to meet na Bamkuru but vatophoner vachiti emergency

Me: Hey Rega tiuye

Him: Drive safely babie meet you there love you

Me: Love you too bye...

Ndakaisa phone pasi kwakuudza mhamha. Vakabva vamboramba kuenda hanzi endai or udza vana Tete Mai Nyamhamba ndohama dzake.... I had kuvanyengerera ne statement yekuti munosara ne vana mumota kwakuzobvuma ndokubuda kuenda ku Avenues.

Tasvika vakaramba vakagara. Ndakapinda kwakuonana na Joe na Bamkuru.

Maiva ne noise mu casualty yemunhu aiscreamer hanzi ndivo Mai Ane.

Bamkuru "It's sort of an attack cause vari kupedzisa matests but hapana chavari kuona. Vachava sedater vapedza

Haaa vaiita kuscreamer chaiko. Ndakabuda panze kwakuudza mhamha.

Mhamha" Regai ndinamate ndiri pano tichiona kuti chiiko chiri kutora nzvimbo. Una ngwarira Bruce uyo.

Ndakaseka zvangu. Haiwa kuti Bamkuru vanga funge izvozvo here..

Takagara manzwa. She was admitted we saw her briefly kwakuenda kumba. We left mhamha ku Ruwa isu tikadzokera kumba na Ane. Prince aiva na nanny wake kumba ikoko.

We told Baba Troy vakati vachanovaona Kuseni pavanoita ma visits avo ema patients ku hospital vozotiudza kuti zvakamira sei.

Kuseni Joe akamuka akati

"Ummm I don't think we can travel leaving Mai Ane like this what do you think???

Me" Handina control over your program you know what's best

Him "Ndanga ndichaita zvangu 20 days before I start work ndasvika saka I can extend a bit timbo monitor situation.

Me" Ok thank you for understanding

Him "We are family. I wonder what Baba Ane wanted to tell me yesterday he had invited me for a serious Men to men talk.

Ndakaita kakuchidzwa ne mate angu...

" Are you OK Ko wakachidzwa"

I was coughing kwakubva atora mvura muka fridge kedu kemubedroom kwakundipa. Zvakabva zvaita. Aaah Baba Abe vaida kutaureiko kuna Joe nhai weduwe.... I had to talk to him vasati varasa karomo kavo nxaaaa vanofunga ndingamugare sei mumba Joe achiziva zvakadaro iii...

Me "Ndiri bhoo ndangokachidzwa chete

Hatina kuzomboitaura nyaya yacho....

Bruce

Ndakatorara pa Avenues pacho Ko ndaiita sei. Zvaita sekunge she was possessed I just hope hazvisi zvimwe zviya zvekumba kwedu. My wife had been through a lot nekuda kwezvi chieftenship and I owed her.

Bamnini and Mainini were very helpful they we by my side.

On the second day ma doctors hadn't found out anything and iye aisa taura zvine musoro ukatoramba uchimutaudza she would become violent....

That day Mainini Manyara vakakasika kusvika before visiting hour vaive vega . Vakasvikouya kumota kwangu. I opened for her vakagara kumberi ikoko.

Me "Murisei

Her" Ndiri bhoo bamkuru mambonzwa kuti vari sei

Me "Yaaa ndataurirwa zvangu kuti ari nani zvake

Her" Good

Pakamboita ka silence

Her "Bamkuru I heard kuti mune nyaya na Baba Jojo inyaya yei

Hey ndakavhunduka kuti nditaure zvazviri ndainyara and it wasn't the right time but mubvunziro wavo waita kunge vari kuziva.

Me" It's nothing serious it can wait

Her "Rather I think it can not be spoken . Bamkuru mukaudza Joe munoda ndigare sei mu marriage mangu. No I can't sleep with you for what so ever reason and haisi nyaya yamungaudze Joe. Besides whatever ritual it was I am born of the blood of Jesus ini.... You need Jesus kwete ini I belong to someone else

Ndakanyara kushaya pekupinda zvisinei bamnini vacho vakabva vasvika. Takapinda tese kunoona murwere then vachibva vaenda. I stayed behind zvangu ndiri muroom make. It was a private ward and visiting yanga iri open. Ndakazoti regai ndimbotsvaga food. Ndakapinda mutown kwakutsvaga sadza ma TM kwakudya mumota. I came back and sat zvangu. Ndaitova busy kufunga kuti kusvika rinhi ndakadai nhai Mwari.... Ndakanzwa knock pa door remota kusimudza musoro kudai ndakaona paine umwe murume anga akapfeka suit akabata a case. I opened my window.

Me "Makadini

Him" Tiripo makadiniwo. Umm hameno mungaitewo 2 mins here

Me "munorevei nhai vakuru

Him" So sorry my name is Pastor Mutema. You are

Zvingori funny kuti munhu ungomhoreswa in such a way dai vasiri mufundisi ndaitombovapa mashoko

Me "Bruce Mapanzure

Him" Nice meeting you. Hameno kuti ndingagarewo here mumota menyu mashoko andinawo anoda takagara

I looked at him twice. Ummm matsotsi mu Harare anga awanda I thought. Unosangana nawo Mashurugwi kkkk. I really wanted to say no taurai makamira ipapo but I guess my mouth deceived me kutaura zvawo wega. Vakabva vapinda

"2 days ago as I was praying God showed me a Chief who was in captivity but it was just a vision. I spent the next 2 days moving mu town cause it was as if the holy spirit was pushing me to go and meet someone. But as I was walking past your car izvozvi the holy spirit whispered to me and said Chief chief immediately I was directed to you"

I was like huh. Izvi ndozvema prophet of doom manje. Ana hapura kadhapura chaiwo. Shuwa kuti aona Chief. Kune vanhu vakushandisa mushonga aikaka. Ndakasvotwa navo but I couldn't tell him mheno kuti why.

Him "Are you by any chance a chief or you belong to a chieftenship clan

Me" Yes ndiri chief... I am Chief Mapanzure

Him "Thank you Jesus. Alright handina mashoko akawanda but the holy spirit directed me to tell you that God loves you and there are chains that need to be broken in your life. These chains can only be broken if you receive Jesus as your personal saviour. Thank you for listening.

Before I could say anything he had gone. Kuti vhura door remota ne kubuda. Ndakatozvishaya saka vaida kuti kana vandiudza ndodini zvavaenda vasina kundipa Jeso wacho hayaaa.

Mai Lovely

Ndaisada kunamatira Lovely. Mwana anga andirwadza zvake iyeye. Ummm kuda kundiuraya ne BP vandituka na Tete vake. But chinhu one hama dzangu God says your ways are not my ways. Isu vanhu venyama tisu tisingaregerere but Mwari anoregerera. Ndichizama kurwisana na mweya mutsvene kuti ndonamatira zvangu. Wangu muromo ndiwo wakashandiswa na mweya mutsvene kunamatira Lovely.

Ndakaswera ndichinamata 2 days after apinzwa mu hospital ndakazvivharira mu bedroom ndichirwa ne hondo dzemuchadenga.

Mweya mutsvene revealed to me zvinhu zvakawanda and kuremera kwake kwanga kwava spiritual. Ndakaratidzwa zvekare kuti kune hondo yakabvondoka mu spiritual realm yekuti ndiyo yakumuitisa kuti aite sekunge akupenga. And hapana kurwara kwaanga achiita.

I called mufundisi vakati naivo vaitomunzwawo mumweya vakati anotoda deliverance chaiyo. The following day ndakaenda kuhospital ndokubva ndanoonana ne vana vangu Joe Manyara na Bruce kwakuonesana kuti abuditswe so that anononamatirwa. By 4pm that day anga atova kumba kwake and ndikwo kwakatangwa prayer. Madzimai ne varume veku church vakauya. Hamuna chamakaona manjekunje achiita kubuda. Mademon acho ngaawande aibuda paari. Vanhu vakaita husiku vachinamatira Lovely kuma 4am one of the team member akati panoda futi Bruce anamatirwe kwakatangwa futi imwe hondo ipapo....

Pakanamatwa kwete zvekutamba and mademon anga akaita kuwanda. But God gave us grace by 2pm tanga tapedza. Mufundisi vakavaita counscelling

Lovely

"Ndinoda kuti ndikugamuchidzei Jesu, Asi kana magamuchira Jesu sa mambo na muponesi wehupenyu hwenyu munofanirwa kuchirarama hupenyu hwakachena hunokudzisa zita raMwari. I have Elder Seke ava vachange vachifamba nemi nekuti tinoda kuti muchengetedze your salvation" Vakadaro Mufundisi Mutetwa vachitaura neni na Baba Ane after a powerful deliverance session.

In me I could feel kuti zvinhu zvakawanda zvanga zvaenda I felt as if I was free. Takagamuchidzwa Jesu individually by doing a sinners prayer. After that takanzi takuda kuendeswa ku church for water baptism. But in me I felt kuti I needed to first make peace with my mother so I asked for some time with her alone.

Takapinda mubedroom and then I poured my heart out to her. Ndakachema as I confessed all the wrong things and also apologized she then told me that she had forgiven me. I was so happy. Takabuda tikaenda kuchurch ku baptism. Ndakaita zvekutakurwa kugariswa mu pool and I was baptised and so was Baba Ane.

Takachinjwa hembe kwakubva tadzokera kumba ku Sunway City where we found Manayara na Joe variko and Manyara had cooked food for us. Before we had our meal I also requested a moment with my sister and Joe. Ndakachema and I confessed futi kwavari all my bad acts and I was forgiven.

Joe "Maiguru I love you musanetsekane kuti Bamnini vari kundifungirei. I have never despised you I knew zvangu kuti ndi satan besides you were also justified for your actions semunhu arikuda zviri good for her sister. You were forgiven before you even started kubvondora zvinhu

We all laughed hayaa Joe. We hugged.

Takadya food yedu. I was seated in my wheel chair. Ndichidya kudaro ndakatanga kunzwa a desire to urine of which ndanga ndisisaite weti due to the operation ndaiva ne two bags for colostomy and urinary. But apa I felt like going to the toilet. Ndakakwenya baba Ane and whisphered to him. He looked shocked then we excused ourselves kwakuenda kutoilet. The house was big zvayo.

" Mai Ane are you shuwa uri kuda kuita weti"

Me "Yes am sure am feeling like doing wee"

Him "Ok"

He helped me pa chamber and zveshuwa weti yakabuda and yakawanda futi.

We looked at each other in amazement and cried this only mean't that I had gained my sense of feeling God is an awesome God....

Manyara

We serve a lving God. I was called to witness a miracle ku bathroom it was true she was peeing. Mai vangu vakafara vakarumbidza mwari. That night tese we slept ku Sunway city. Nyangwe zvamo manga musati manyatsa kupera but takangorara makadaro. The following day we all went na Mai Ane kwa Doctor he did ma tests ma scan akaitwa ma xray. The doctor couldn't believe it. But my sister had gained the sense of feeling. Anoshamisa mwari wedu.

We praised God kuti vanga varestorer sense of feeling now at least they could have their bedroom issues. Zvekufamba yanga iri imwe nyaya zvayo. Even though the doctors vanga vachiti vasarare vese hee she can go back to the previous state what what. But my mum told mai Ane na Baba Ane kuti Doctors are humans created by God. Doctors are their to treat patients but it is God that heals. So the just shall live by faith and nothing will happen.

After all this we eventually rebooked our tickets and we got a date raiva kuswera mangwana acho. I was excited to go now since I felt kuti all was now in order. It was time for us to enjoy the fruits of our Love with Joe.

The afternoon prior to our departure which was the following day we had a lunch hosted by this guy Mr Mumba who was now dating Daisy. It was sort of an introductory lunch at the same time a farewell lunch. We had a good time he was a nice person though a widower with 2 kids but I think Daisy was prepared for anything. I was happy for her zvangu at least she had found someone she loves despite him having kids. Chinokosha rudo

Manheru takarara here isu kana dzingori nyaya se family yedu kumba kwana Mhamha ku Glen Lorne. Kwedu tanga takatobva ikoko Madays ekurwara kwaMai Ane actually takarara about 4 nights chete mumba imomo.

Dai zvaichooswa ini zvangu ndaigona kuda kusara kkkk. I didn't mind staying together as a family. KwaMatibire ndaidiwa zvakapfurikidza and muchisvika usingazive waitoti ini ndini mwana wepo Joe mukwasha kkkk.

Friday all road led to the Airport.... Ku airport kwatoita sekunge kuri kuperekedzwa a dignitary nyamba ndi Joe and Manyara Matibire vaina Jojo wavo, Tete Daisy na Tete Joe 2.

It was a very emotional moment as we said goodbye to family and friends. But what could we do kurarama kwaidiwa.

The journey was superb we went kuSA first then connected to Dubai then from Dubai to New York. Takasvika kumba kwedu it was clean. Joe had communicated ne kubasa kuti we were coming and they hired cleaning services.... Kune vanhu vaiita kufara ndati being in America was a dream come true.

Joe "Tichakaura ne Slaying pano ndati

Daisy" Tisiyei weduwe tishadise mukana zvine punch kani. Ini Facebook ichangonzwa ne kunzi *Dear Facebook keep these pics for me kkk* Apa Uchida kuratidza yanhu ndiriko ku States.

Well for Daisy zvaiva nani States was her first time but she had stayed ne vabereki wake in Netherlands. But Tete Joe yanga iri first time ku zvakawanda. Vaitokundwa neni kkkk...

Summary

Baba and Amai Matibire

Takabva kure but Mwari vanosvitsa vanhu kune imwe level. God is forever faithful and we are forever grateful for him working in our lives.

Bruce Mapanzure

I never knew that you can change the world to make it a better place. Being a God fearing man changed me and my lifestyle. I was an annoited Chief and rituals were the thing of the past in my reign. Na Mwari zvese zvinogoneka. Huchieftenship huya takahuita takuziva Mwari and I refused being controlled by ancestral spirits and demons. Yes vakataura vakadini but kundibvisa zvaisaita ku chivanhu Chavo and it also became an advantage kwandiri. I ruled with Godly principles.

Lovely Mutambara

I lived each day praising God for what he had done. Though at first I regain my sense of feeling chete I was happy about that. I had my colostomy reversed and I could use the toilet in a normal way. Zvadaro it took me 3 years then one day God remembered me I went to *GOOD NEWS DELIVERANCE EXPLO* and was prayed for by a great evangelist of God. Believe it or not but I came back holding my wheelchair in one hand. He is a God of possibilities.

Daisy and Joe 1

These girls learnt alot in life. Zvinonzi panorairwa mwana wa mambo iwe muranda tererawo. As Manyara and Joe went through fire they copied notes. Daisy eventually got married to Mumba. Joe 1 also got married to a white American in the USA.

Baba and Mai Troy

We learned from Joe and Manyara that love is kind. Love is Patient and you should always let love lead the way.

Mai Lovely

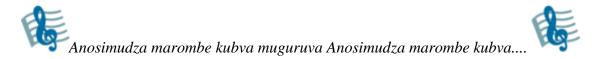
Munhu ukanzi uri mu single it's not the end of the world. Put everything to God in prayer. Mwari ndiye murume wako ndiye zvese. Vanofunga kuti vakugona manje kukava dafi kuriyambutsa. Ndaizodei zvangu Mai Lovely. Dzimba mbiri, Plot yangu yekurima ne kuitira huku, Mota mbiri yekufambisa neye ma deliveries. License Kuna Mai Lovely. Ndakaitiswa course ye HIV counseling saka ndaitoshanda kwandaideedzwa. Zvikasashamisa haazi Mwari....

Jonathan

In her I found a wife a mother a mentor a mother to my kids a life time partner. When I met her that very day at the funeral I knew she was the one I wanted. Each day I prayed for her thanking God for the woman she is. I managed to do my PhD.

Ndanga ndakunzi Dr. Jonathan Matibire Kubasa ndanga ndatova ne high post zvekuti ndaiendeswa kuma holidays around the world any destination. I would travel with my wife ndichienda kunze kwe America kubasa. Kana dziri nzvimbo aimbodziona zvake. But at times anga akuramba achiti anoda kusara nevana plus chikoro she was doing a degree in psychology

Manyara



I was grateful for the world's greatest husband. The love of my life. My do or die. I loved Jonathan Matibire... God blesses you when you least expect it. Vana Tete vaye ndivo vakazenge vakungoti tsvaga but sevanhu vanonamata we welcomed them back. One thing I made sure was kumbounza Gogo Matibire ku America. Huuu takafadza Gogo vedu zvese ne vabereki vedu. Maropafadzo pakadaro haamire. 2 years later God blessed us with a baby girl we named her Jill Anenyasha Matibire through normal birth hatina kumbomira isu Ko zveku America varungu vanoti gagaga after another 1 year 6 month people vaiti mistake but we decided not to say mistake but a blessing. God blessed us with Justin Atipaishe Matibire and as if it wasn't enough another baby came after 3 years and we named him Jayden Anopaishe Matibire.

Years passed we had settled in well zvekuti and it was all fun. I thanked God for everything. Kunamata was now part of us something we could not do without... hatina kumira kana kuita zve church. Takarangarira kwaakatibvisa Mwari. Team Harare would phone us frequently checking on us and the kids. Vana Ndivo vaitodiwa kunzi vaende kuZim ikoko. Vaitoda kuita zvekutaura navo paphone waitonzi vaise paline.

Joe "Babie am happy shaa handina kumbobvira ndakarota kuti this moment will come true... You and me together alone and free from problems and life ichiendeka hona tane 4 kids

Me" There is a time for everything Joe. And what I have learnt to understand is in the fullness of time God makes all things beautiful. I am glad we **LET LOVE LEAD** the way for us....

Him " You can say that again

He brought his mouth close to mine and we kissed. Taitova zvedu mumagumbeze watching our wedding video. The moments we shared and exchanged our vows were of greater value that what the Devil tried to destroy.

The kiss intensified we were both in control. We started romancing each other. Everyone knew pane soft spot yeumwe ndipo pawainyanyo concentrate napo.

I initiated a blow job and made a grown man cry. Iye akati unonyepa the tables turned as he came down on me and I was tongue fucked kusvika ndati eke. He asked me to ride on his dick as he was holding my hips directing me to follow the rhythm he wanted. I fucked him too bad zvangu zvekuti akapotsa atunda ndiri pa musoro. And Joe doesn't like that. We rested a bit as we kissed again touching and liking each other's body. Mazamu aya akamayamwa zvekuti... I kept moaning and moaning na iyewo aitoita ma moaning sounds. We got up went pa corner pebed he lifted my legs kusvika mabvi aguma ma shoulders kwakunyatsonyudza zvake deeper into me. Ndaiitwa kurohwa garo iri uku achirovera bhora mberi. I wished I had a recorder ndatora zvangu video ndozoona ndega cause I watched my man really enjoying the Centre part of me. Ainakirwa Joe

"Hoooooo babie ndakutunda come on my love ouuuch aaah eeeh"

Akaita kudzova apa kushatisa face nedikita richiyerera. Ndakanyatsoidzwa kuchibereko chaicho ndichirohwa mercilessly nemuzvambara wangu.

We both came together. What a love making it was... Takaseka musekerero we rudo zvedu

Joe "Thank you my queen for this appetizing meal yawandipa

Me" You are forever welcome my King the palace will forever be yours

We kissed....

I guessed that Love making got us to baby number 5





The End.....

Acknowledgement

I thank you all the group of 456 fans who supported me in writing this book giving your comments munotendwa weduwe. You bought the book and believed I would deliver.

Special thanks to my Admins you guys you hold a special part in my heart kupa book hazvisi nyore.

To my family my kids and hubby thank you for allowing to take your quality time and divert it to story writing

My Mum my queen my mentor I love you.

My late brother I know you smile in heaven for my great achievements

The almighty God in him I will always put my trust. Am grateful for the talent...

